00044920

NOT TO BE ISSUED
OUT OF THE LIBRARY.

BOMBAY BRANCH
OF THE
ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY
TOWN HALL, BOMBAY.

Digitized with financial assistance from the
Government of Maharashtra
on 15 June, 2016

Sheffield. John
works 4th ed.
vol I
London J. Browne, 1775

44920

TO

THE MEMORY OF

JOHN SHEFFIELD,

DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM,

THESE

HIS MORE LASTING REMAINS,

(THE MONUMENT OF HIS MIND,

AND MORE PERFECT IMAGE OF

HIMSELF)

ARE HERE COLLECTED BY THE DIRECTION OF

CATHARINE his DUCHESSE:

DESIROUS THAT HIS ASHES MAY BE HONOURED,

AND HIS FAME AND MERIT COMMITTED

TO THE TEST OF

TIME, TRUTH, AND POSTERITY.

44920 d

820.8
She/Wor
44920

employment, that of the ſea: when you choſe to abandon thoſe delights, to which your youth and fortune did invite you, to undergo the hazards, and, which was worſe, the company of common ſeamen; that you have made it evident, you will refuſe no opportunity of rendring yourſelf uſeful to the nation, when either your courage or conduct ſhall be required.

Biſhop BURNET, *Preface to Sir* T. MORE's Utopia.

OUR language is now certainly properer and more natural than it was formerly, chiefly ſince the correction that was given by the *Rehearſal*: and it is to be hoped that the *Eſſay on Poetry*, which may be well match'd with the beſt pieces of its kind that even AUGUSTUS's age produced, will have a more powerful operation; if clear ſenſe, joined with home, but gentle reproofs, can work more on our writers, than that unmerciful expoſing of them has done.

ADDISON, *Spectator*, N° 253.

WE have three poems in our tongue, which are of the ſame nature, and each of them a maſter-piece in its kind: the *Eſſay on Tranſlated Verſe*, the *Eſſay on Poetry*, and the *Eſſay on Criticiſm*.

Lord LANSDOWN, *Eſſay on Unnatural Flights*, &c.

ROSCOMMON firſt, then MULGRAVE roſe, like light,
To clear our darkneſs, and to guide our flight:
With ready judgment, and in lofty ſounds,
They gave us patterns, and they ſet us bounds.

The

The STAGYRITE and HORACE laid aſide,
Inform'd by them we need no foreign guide:
Who ſeek from poetry a laſting name,
May from their leſſons learn the road to fame.

PRIOR, Alma, *Cant.* 2.

Happy the poet! bleſt the lays!
Which BUCKINGHAM has deign'd to praiſe.

GARTH, *Diſpenſary.*

Now *Tyber*'s ſtreams no courtly GALLUS ſee,
But ſmiling *Thames* enjoys his NORMANBY.

POPE, *Eſſay on Criticiſm.*

Yet ſome there were among the ſounder few,
Of thoſe who leſs preſum'd, and better knew,
Who durſt aſſert the juſter ancient cauſe,
And here reſtor'd wit's fundamental laws.
Such was the muſe, whoſe rules and practice tell,
Nature's chief maſter-piece is writing well.

POPE, *Miſcellanies.*

Muſe, 'tis enough; at length thy labour ends:
And thou ſhalt live; for BUCKINGHAM commends.
Let crowds of critics now my verſe aſſail,
Let D—s write, and nameleſs numbers rail.
This more than pays whole years of thankleſs pain,
Time, health, and fortune, are not loſt in vain:
SHEFFIELD approves; conſenting PHOEBUS bends;
And I and malice from this hour are friends.

THE

THE TABLE.

VOL. I.

THE Temple of Death. Page 1
Ode on Love. 13

SONGS and VERSES.

Elegy to the Ducheſs of R—— 17
A Letter from Sea. 19
Love's Slavery. 20
The Dream. 21
To one who accuſed him of being too ſenſual in his Love. 22
The Warning. 23
To AMORETTA. 24
The Venture. 25
Inconſtancy excus'd. Song. 27
Song. 28
Deſpair. 29
On Apprehenſion of loſing what he had newly gain'd. In Imitation of OVID. 31
The Reconcilement. Song. 33
Song. 34
To a Coquet Beauty. *ibid*
The Relapſe. 36
The Recovery. 37
The Convert. 38
The Picture. In Imitation of ANACREON. 39
On Don ALONZO's *being kill'd in* Portugal, *upon account of the Infanta, in the Year* 1683. 41

The

The Surprize. 42
A Dialogue ſung on the Stage, between an elderly Shepherd and a very young Nymph. 43
On one who died diſcovering her Kindneſs. 45
On LUCINDA's *Death.* 46
To a Lady retiring into a Monaſtery. 47
The Viſion. Written during a Sea-voyage; when ſent to command the Forces for the Relief of Tangier. 49
HELEN *to* PARIS, *from* OVID. 59
Part of the Story of ORPHEUS. *Being a Tranſlation out of the Fourth Book of* VIRGIL's GEORGIC. 69
An Eſſay on Satire. 75
An Eſſay on Poetry. 87
Ode on BRUTUS. 103

MISCELLANIES.

The Rapture. 129
On Mr. HOBBS, *and his Writings.* 133
Written over a Gate. 135
The Miracle, 1707. 136
Ode on the Death of HENRY PURCELL, *ſet to Muſic.* *ibid*
On the Loſs of an only Son, ROBERT, *Marquis of* NORMANBY, 138
On Mr. POPE, *and his Poems.* 140
Stanzas. 141
The Election of Poet Laureat in 1719. 143
On the Times. 148
On the Duke of YORK, *baniſh'd to* Bruſſels. 150
On the Deity. 152

The Tragedy of JULIUS CÆSAR, *altered.* 155
The Death of MARCUS BRUTUS. 241

THE

THE

TEMPLE

OF

DEATH.

In Imitation of the FRENCH.

THE

TEMPLE OF DEATH.

IN thoſe cold climates, where the Sun appears
Unwillingly, and hides his face in tears;
A diſmal vale lies in a deſart iſle,
On which indulgent heav'n did never ſmile.
There a thick grove of aged cypreſs trees,
Which none without an awful horror ſees,
Into its wither'd arms, depriv'd of leaves,
Whole flocks of ill-preſaging birds receives.
Poiſons are all the plants that ſoil will bear,
And winter is the only ſeaſon there.
Millions of graves o'erſpread the ſpacious field,
And ſprings of blood a thouſand rivers yield;
Whoſe ſtreams, oppreſs'd with carcaſſes and bones,
Inſtead of gentle murmurs, pour forth groans.
Within this vale a famous temple ſtands,
Old as the world itſelf, which it commands;

Round is its figure; and four iron gates
Divide mankind, by order of the fates.
Thither, in crouds, come to one common grave
The young, the old, the monarch, and the ſlave.
Old age and pains, thoſe evils man deplores,
Are rigid keepers of th' eternal doors;
All clad in mournful blacks, which ſadly load
The ſacred walls of this obſcure abode:
And tapers, of a pitchy ſubſtance made,
With clouds of ſmoke increaſe the diſmal ſhade.
A monſter void of reaſon and of ſight,
The goddeſs is, who ſways this realm of night:
Her pow'r extends o'er all things that have breath,
A cruel tyrant, and her name is *Death*.
The faireſt object of our wond'ring eyes
Was newly offer'd up her ſacrifice;
Th' adjoining places where the altar ſtood,
Yet bluſhing with the fair ALMERIA's blood.
When griev'd ORONTES, whoſe unhappy flame
Is known to all who e'er converſe with fame,
His mind poſſeſs'd by fury and deſpair,
Within the ſacred temple made this prayer:
Great deity! who in thy hands do'ſt bear
That iron ſcepter which poor mortals fear;
Who, wanting eyes thyſelf, reſpecteſt none,
And neither ſpar'ſt the laurel, nor the crown!
O thou, whom all mankind in vain withſtand,
Each of whoſe blood muſt one day ſtain thy hand!

O thou, who ev'ry eye that ſees the light,
Cloſeſt for ever in the ſhades of night!
Goddeſs, attend, and hearken to my grief,
To which thy pow'r alone can give relief.
Alas! I aſk not to defer my fate,
But wiſh my hapleſs life a ſhorter date;
And that the earth would in its bowels hide
A wretch, whom heav'n invades on ev'ry ſide:
That from the ſight of day I could remove,
And might have nothing left me but my love.
Thou only comforter of minds oppreſs'd;
The port where weary'd ſpirits are at reſt;
Conductor to *Elyſium*, take my life;
My breaſt I offer to thy ſacred knife:
So juſt a grace refuſe not, nor deſpiſe
A willing, tho' a worthleſs ſacrifice.
Others (their frail and mortal ſtate forgot)
Before thy altars are not to be brought
Without conſtraint; the noiſe of dying rage,
Heaps of the ſlain of ev'ry ſex and age,
The blade all reeking in the gore it ſhed,
With ſever'd heads and arms confus'dly ſpread;
The rapid flames of a perpetual fire,
The groans of wretches ready to expire:
This tragic ſcene in terror makes them live,
Till that is forc'd, which they ſhould freely give;
Yielding unwillingly what heav'n will have,
Their fears eclipſe the glory of their grave:

Before thy face they make indecent moan,
And feel a hundred deaths in fearing one:
Thy flame becomes unhallow'd in their breaſt,
And he a murderer, who was a prieſt.
But againſt me thy ſtrongeſt forces call,
And on my head let all the tempeſt fall;
No mean retreat ſhall any weakneſs ſhow,
But calmly I'll expect the fatal blow;
My limbs not trembling, in my mind no fear,
Plaints in my mouth, nor in my eyes a tear.
Think not that time, our wonted ſure relief,
That univerſal cure for ev'ry grief,
Whoſe aid ſo many lovers oft have found,
With like ſucceſs can ever heal my wound:
Too weak the pow'r of nature, or of art,
Nothing but death can eaſe a broken heart.
And that thou may'ſt behold my helpleſs ſtate,
Learn the extremeſt rigour of my fate.

Amidſt th' innumerable beauteous train,
Paris, the queen of cities, does contain,
(The faireſt town, the largeſt, and the beſt)
The fair ALMERIA ſhin'd above the reſt.
From her bright eyes to feel a hopeleſs flame,
Was of our youth the moſt ambitious aim;
Her chains were marks of honour to the brave,
She made a prince whene'er ſhe made a ſlave.
Love, under whoſe tyrannic pow'r I groan,
Shew'd me this beauty e'er 'twas fully blown;

Her

Her tim'rous charms, and her unpractis'd look,
Their firſt aſſurance from my conqueſt took;
By wounding me ſhe learn'd the fatal art,
And the firſt ſigh ſhe had was from my heart:
My eyes with tears moiſt'ning her ſnowy arms,
Render'd the tribute owing to her charms.
But, as I ſooneſt of all mortals paid
My vows, and to her beauty altars made;
So, among all thoſe ſlaves that ſigh'd in vain,
She thought me only worthy of my chain.
Love's heavy burden my ſubmiſſive heart
Endur'd not long, before ſhe bore her part;
My vi'lent flame melted her frozen breaſt,
And in ſoft ſighs her pity ſhe expreſs'd;
Her gentle voice allay'd my raging pains,
And her fair hands ſuſtain'd me in my chains:
Ev'n tears of pity waited on my moan,
And tender looks were caſt on me alone.
My hopes and dangers were leſs mine than hers,
Thoſe fill'd her ſoul with joys, and theſe with fears;
Our hearts, united, had the ſame deſires,
And both alike burn'd with impatient fires.
Too faithful memory! I give thee leave
Thy wretched maſter kindly to deceive;
Oh, make me not poſſeſſor of her charms,
Let me not find her languiſh in my arms;
Paſt joys are now my fancy's mournful themes;
Make all my happy nights appear but dreams:

Let not ſuch bliſs before my eyes be brought;
O hide thoſe ſcenes from my tormenting thought;
And in their place diſdainful beauty ſhow;
If thou would'ſt not be cruel, make her ſo:
And, ſomething to abate my deep deſpair,
O let her ſeem leſs gentle, or leſs fair.
But I in vain flatter my wounded mind;
Never was nymph ſo lovely or ſo kind:
No cold repulſes my deſires ſuppreſs'd;
I ſeldom ſigh'd, but on ALMERIA's breaſt:
Of all the paſſions which mankind deſtroy,
I only felt exceſs of love and joy:
Unnumber'd pleaſures charm'd my ſenſe, and they
Were, as my love, without the leaſt allay.
As pure, alas! but not ſo ſure to laſt,
For, like a pleaſing dream, they are all paſt.
From heav'n her beauties like fierce lightnings came
Which break thro' darkneſs with a glorious flame;
Awhile they ſhine, awhile our minds amaze,
Our wondring eyes are dazled with the blaze;
But thunder follows, whoſe reſiſtleſs rage
None can withſtand, and nothing can aſſuage;
And all that light which thoſe bright flaſhes gave,
Serves only to conduct us to our grave.
When I had juſt begun love's joys to taſte,
(Thoſe full rewards for fears and dangers paſt)
A fever ſeiz'd her, and to nothing brought
The richeſt work that ever nature wrought.

All

All things below, alas! uncertain ſtand;
The firmeſt rocks are fix'd upon the ſand:
Under this law both kings and kingdoms bend,
And no beginning is without an end.
A ſacrifice to time, fate dooms us all,
And at the tyrant's feet we daily fall:
Time, whoſe bold hand will bring alike to duſt
Mankind, and temples to whom which they truſt.
Her waſted ſpirits now begin to faint,
Yet patience ties her tongue from all complaint,
And in her heart as in a fort remains;
But yields at laſt to her reſiſtleſs pains.
Thus while the fever; am'rous of his prey,
Through all her veins makes his delightful way,
Her fate's like SEMELE's; the flames deſtroy
That beauty they too eagerly enjoy.
Her charming face is in its ſpring decay'd,
Pale grow the roſes, and the lilies fade;
Her ſkin has loſt that luſtre which ſurpaſs'd
The ſun's, and well deſerv'd as long to laſt:
Her eyes, which us'd to pierce the hardeſt hearts,
Are now diſarm'd of all their flames and darts;
Thoſe ſtars now heavily and ſlowly move;
And ſickneſs triumphs in the throne of love.
The fever ev'ry moment more prevails,
Its rage her body feels, and tongue bewails:
She, whoſe diſdain ſo many lovers prove,
Sighs now for torment, as they ſigh for love,

And

And with loud cries, which rend the neighb'ring air,
Wounds my ſad heart, and wakens my deſpair.
Both men and gods I charge now with my loſs,
And, wild with grief, my thoughts each other croſs,
My heart and tongue labour in both extremes,
This ſends up humble pray'rs, while that blaſ-
phemes:
I aſk their help, whoſe mercy I defy,
And mingle ſacrilege with piety.
But, that which muſt yet more perplex my mind,
To love her truly, I muſt ſeem unkind:
So unconcern'd a face my ſorrow wears,
I muſt reſtrain unruly floods of tears.
My eyes and tongue put on diſſembling forms,
I ſhew a calmneſs in the midſt of ſtorms;
I ſeem to hope when all my hopes are gone,
And almoſt dead with grief, diſcover none.
But who can long deceive a loving eye,
Or with dry eyes behold his miſtreſs die?
When paſſion had with all its terrors brought
Th' approaching danger nearer to my thought,
Off on a ſudden fell the forc'd diſguiſe,
And ſhew'd a ſighing heart in weeping eyes:
My apprehenſions, now no more confin'd,
Expos'd my ſorrows, and betray'd my mind.
The fair afflicted ſoon perceives my tears,
Explains my ſighs, and thence concludes my fears:

With

With ſad preſages of her hopeleſs caſe,
She reads her fate in my dejected face;
Then feels my torment, and neglects her own,
While I am ſenſible of hers alone;
Each does the others burthen kindly bear,
I fear her death, and ſhe bewails my fear:
Tho' thus we ſuffer under fortune's darts,
'Tis only thoſe of love which reach our hearts.
Mean while the fever mocks at all our fears,
Grows by our ſighs, and rages at our tears:
Thoſe vain effects of our as vain deſire,
Like wind and oil, increaſe the fatal fire.
ALMERIA then, feeling the deſtinies
About to ſhut her lips, and cloſe her eyes;
Weeping, in mine fix'd her fair trembling hand,
And with theſe words I ſcarce could underſtand,
Her paſſion in a dying voice expreſs'd
Half, and her ſighs, alas! made out the reſt.
'Tis paſt; this pang — nature gives o'er the ſtriſe;
Thou muſt thy miſtreſs loſe, and I my life.
I die; but dying thine, the fates may prove
Their conqueſt over me, but not my love:
Thy memory, my glory, and my pain,
In ſpite of death itſelf ſhall ſtill remain.
Deareſt ORONTES, my hard fate denies,
That hope is the laſt thing which in us dies:
From my griev'd breaſt all thoſe ſoft thoughts are fled,
And love ſurvives it tho' my hope is dead;

I yield my life, but keep my paſſion yet,
And can all thoughts, but of ORONTES, quit;
My flame increaſes as my ſtrength decays;
Death, which puts out the light, the heat will raiſe:
That ſtill remains, tho' I from hence remove;
I loſe my lover, but I keep my love,
The ſigh which ſent forth that laſt tender word,
Up tow'rds the heavens like a bright meteor ſoar'd;
And the kind nymph not yet bereft of charms,
Fell cold and breathleſs in her lover's arms.
Goddeſs, who now my fate haſt underſtood,
Spare but my tears, and freely take my blood:
Here let me end the ſtory of my cares;
My diſmal grief enough the reſt declares.
Judge thou by all this miſery diſplay'd,
Whether I ought not to implore thy aid:
Thus to ſurvive, reproaches on me draws;
Never ſad wiſhes had ſo juſt a cauſe.
Come then, my only hope; in ev'ry place
Thou viſiteſt, men tremble at thy face,
And fear thy name: once let thy fatal hand
Fall on a ſwain that does the blow demand.
Vouchſafe thy dart; I need not one of thoſe,
With which thou do'ſt unwilling kings depoſe:
A welcome death the ſlighteſt wound can bring,
And free a ſoul already on her wing.
Without thy aid, moſt miſerable I
Muſt ever wiſh, yet not obtain to die.

ODE

THE WORKS OF JOHN SHEFFIELD, EARL of MULGRAVE, MARQUIS of NORMANBY, AND DUKE of BUCKINGHAM.

IN TWO VOLUMES.

VOL. I.

—*Nec* Phœbo *gratior ulla eſt*
Quam ſibi quæ Vari *præſcripſit pagina nomen.*

VIRG.

The FOURTH EDITION, corrected.

LONDON:

Printed for D. BROWNE, without *Temple-bar*; T. ASTLEY, and R. BALDWIN, in *Pater-noſter-row*; A. MILLAR, in the *Strand*; T. TYRE, near *Gray's-inn-gate, Holborn*; and E. WITHERS, in *Fleet-ſtreet*.

M.DCC.LIII.

ODE on LOVE.

I.

LET others ſongs or ſatires write,
Provok'd by *Vanity* or *Spite*;
My muſe a nobler cauſe ſhall move,
To ſound aloud the praiſe of *Love:*
That gentle, yet reſiſtleſs heat,
Which raiſes men to all things good and great:
While other paſſions of the mind
To low brutality debaſe mankind,
By love we are above ourſelves refin'd.
Oh love, thou trance divine! in which the ſoul,
Unclogg'd with worldly cares, may range without controul;
And ſoaring to her heav'n, from thence inſpir'd can teach
High myſteries, above poor reaſon's feeble reach.

II.

To weak old age *Prudence* ſome aid may prove
And curb thoſe appetites that faintly move;
But wild, impetuous youth is tam'd by nothing leſs than love.
Of men too rough for peace, too rude for arts,
Love's pow'r can penetrate the hardeſt hearts;

And

And through the cloſeſt pores a paſſage find,
Like that of light, to ſhine all o'er the mind,
The want of love does both extremes produce;
Maids are too nice, and men as much too looſe;
While equal good an am'rous couple find,
She makes him conſtant, and he makes her kind.
New charms in vain a lover's faith would prove;
Hermits or bed-rid men they'll ſooner move:
The fair inveigler will but ſadly find,
There's no ſuch eunuch as a man in love.
But when by his chaſte nymph embrac'd,
(For love makes all embraces chaſte)
Then the tranſported creature can
Do wonders, and is more than man.
Both heav'n and earth would our deſires confine;
But yet in vain both heav'n and earth combine,
Unleſs where love bleſſes the great deſign.
Hymen makes faſt the hand, but love the heart;
He the fool's god, thou nature's *Hymen* art;
Whoſe laws once broke, we are not held by force,
But the falſe breach itſelf is a divorce.

III.

For love the miſer will his gold deſpiſe,
The falſe grow faithful, and the fooliſh wiſe;
Cautious the young, and complaiſant the old,
The cruel gentle, and the coward bold.

Thou

Thou glorious ſun within our ſouls,
Whoſe influence ſo much controuls;
Ev'n dull and heavy lumps of love,
Quicken'd by thee, more lively move;
And if their loads but any ſubſtance hold,
Love ripens all that droſs into the pureſt gold.
In heav'n's great work thy part is ſuch,
That maſter-like thou giv'ſt the laſt great touch.
To heaven's own maſter-piece of man;
And finiſheſt what nature but began:
Thy happy ſtroke can into ſoftneſs bring
Reaſon, that rough and wrangling thing.
From childhood upwards we decay,
And grow but greater children ev'ry day:
So, reaſon, how can we be ſaid to riſe?
So many cares attend the being wiſe,
'Tis rather falling down a precipice.
From *Senſe* to *Reaſon* unimprov'd we move;
We only then advance, when *Reaſon* turns to *Love*.

IV.

Thou reigneſt o'er our earthly gods;
Uncrown'd by thee, their other crowns are loads;
One beauty's ſmile their meaneſt courtier brings
Rather to pity than to envy kings;
His fellow ſlaves he takes them now to be,
Favour'd by love perhaps much leſs than he,
For love, the tim'rous baſhful maid,
Of nothing but denying is afraid;

For

For love ſhe overcomes her ſhame,
Forſakes her fortune, and forgets her fame;
Yet, if but with a conſtant lover bleſt,
Thanks heav'n for that, and never minds the reſt.

V.

Love is the ſalt of life; a higher taſte
It gives to pleaſure, and then makes it laſt.
Thoſe ſlighted favours which cold nymphs diſpenſe,
Mere common counters of the ſenſe,
Defective both in mettle and in meaſure,
A lover's fancy coins into a treaſure.
How vaſt the ſubject! what a boundleſs ſtore
Of bright ideas, ſhining all before
The muſes ſight, forbids me to give o'er!
But the kind god incites us various ways,
And now I find him all my ardour raiſe,
His precepts to perform, as well as praiſe.

ELEGY

ELEGY

TO THE

Ducheſs of *R*-------.

THOU lovely ſlave to a rude huſband's will,
By nature us'd ſo well, by him ſo ill!
For all that grief we ſee your mind endure,
Your glaſs preſents you with a pleaſing cure.
Thoſe maids you envy for their happier ſtate,
To have your form, would gladly have your fate;
And of like ſlavery each wife complains,
Without ſuch beauty's help to bear her chains.
Huſbands like him we ev'ry-where may ſee?
But where can we behold a wife like thee?
While to a tyrant you by fate are ty'd,
By love you tyrannize o'er all beſide:
Thoſe eyes, tho' weeping, can no pity move;
Worthy our grief! more worthy of our love!
You, while ſo fair (do fortune what ſhe pleaſe)
Can be no more in pain, than we at eaſe:
Unleſs, unſatisfied with all our vows,
Your vain ambition ſo unbounded grows,
That you repine a huſband ſhould eſcape
Th' united force of ſuch a face and ſhape.

If ſo, alas! for all thoſe charming pow'rs,
Your caſe is juſt as deſperate as ours.
Expect that birds ſhould only ſing to you,
And, as you walk, that ev'ry tree ſhould bow;
Expect thoſe ſtatues, as you paſs, ſhould burn;
And that with wonder men ſhould ſtatues turn;
Such beauty is enough to give things life,
But not to make a huſband love his wife:
A huſband, worſe than ſtatues, or than trees;
Colder than thoſe, leſs ſenſible than theſe.
Then from ſo dull a care your thoughts remove,
And waſte not ſighs you only owe to love.
'Tis pity, ſighs from ſuch a breaſt ſhould part,
Unleſs to eaſe ſome doubtful lover's heart;
Who dies becauſe he muſt too juſtly prize
What yet the dull poſſeſſor does deſpiſe.
Thus precious jewels among *Indians* grow,
Who nor their uſe, nor wondrous value know;
But we for thoſe bright treaſures tempt the main,
And hazard life for what the fools diſdain.

A LET-

A LETTER from SEA.

FAireſt, if time and abſence can incline
Your heart to wand'ring thoughts no more than mine;
Then ſhall my hand, as changeleſs as my mind,
From your glad eyes a kindly welcome find;
Then, while this note my conſtancy aſſures,
You'll be almoſt as pleas'd, as I with yours.
And truſt me, when I feel that kind relief,
Abſence itſelf awhile ſuſpends its grief:
So may it do with you, but ſtraight return;
For it were cruel not ſometimes to mourn
His fate, who this long time he keeps away,
Mourns all the night, and ſighs out all the day;
Grieving yet more, when he reflects that you
Muſt not be happy, or muſt not be true.
But ſince to me it ſeems a blacker fate
To be inconſtant, than unfortunate;
Remember all thoſe vows between us paſt,
When I from all I value parted laſt;
May you alike with kind impatience burn,
And ſomething miſs, till I with joy return;
And ſoon may pitying Heav'n that bleſſing give,
As in the hopes of that alone I live.

LOVE'S SLAVERY.

GRAVE fops my envy now beget,
Who did my pity move;
They, by the right of wanting wit,
Are free from cares of love.

Turks honour fools, becauſe they are
By that defect ſecure
From ſlavery and toils of war,
Which all the reſt endure.

So I, who ſuffer cold neglect
And wounds from CELIA's eyes,
Begin extremely to reſpect
Theſe fools that ſeem ſo wiſe.

'Tis true," they fondly ſet their hearts
On things of no delight;
To paſs all day for men of parts,
They paſs alone the night.

But CELIA never breaks their reſt;
Such ſervants ſhe diſdains:
And ſo the fops are dully bleſt,
While I endure her chains.

The

The DREAM.

READY to throw me at the feet
Of that fair nymph whom I adore,
Impatient thoſe delights to meet,
Which I enjoyed the night before;

By her wonted ſcornful brow,
Soon the fond miſtake I find;
IXION mourn'd his error ſo,
When JUNO's form the cloud reſign'd.

Sleep, to make its charms more priz'd
Than waking joys, which moſt prevail,
Had cunningly itſelf diſguis'd
In a ſhape that could not fail.

There my CELIA's ſnowy arms,
Breaſts, and other parts more dear,
Expoſing new and unknown charms,
To my tranſported ſoul appear.

Then you ſo much kindneſs ſhow,
My deſpair deluded flies;
And indulgent dreams beſtow
What your cruelty denies.

Bluſh not that your image love,
  Naked to my fancy brought;
'Tis hard, methinks, to diſapprove
  The joys I feel without your fault.

Wonder not a fancy'd bliſs
  Can ſuch griefs as mine remove;
That honour as fantaſtic is,
  Which makes you ſlight ſuch conſtant love.

The virtue which you value ſo,
  Is but a fancy frail and vain;
Nothing is ſolid here below,
  Except my love, and your diſdain.

To one who accuſed him of being too ſenſual in his love.

THINK not, my fair, 'tis ſin or ſhame,
  To bleſs the man who ſo adores;
Nor give ſo hard, unjuſt a name,
  To all thoſe favours he implores.
Beauty is heav'n's moſt bounteous gift eſteem'd,
Becauſe by love men are from vice redeem'd.

Yet

Yet wiſh not vainly for a love
From all the force of nature clear;
That is reſerv'd for thoſe above,
And 'tis a fault to claim it here.
For ſenſual joys ye ſcorn that we ſhould love ye;
But love without 'em is as much above ye.

The WARNING.

LOVERS, who waſte your thoughts and youth
In paſſion's fond extremes;
Who dream of women's love and truth,
And doat upon your dreams:

I ſhould not here your fancy take
From ſuch a pleaſing ſtate,
Were you not ſure at laſt to wake,
And find your fault too late.

Then learn betimes, the love which crowns
Our cares, is all but wiles;
Compos'd of falſe fantaſtic frowns,
And ſoft diſſembling ſmiles.

With anger, which ſometimes they feign.
They cruel tyrants prove;
And then turn flatterers again,
With as affected love.

As if ſome injury were meant
To thoſe they kindly us'd,
Thoſe lovers are the moſt content,
That have been ſtill refus'd.

Since each has in his boſom nurſt
A falſe and fawning foe;
Tis juſt and wiſe, by ſtriking firſt,
To 'ſcape the fatal blow.

To AMORETTA.

WHEN I held out againſt your eyes,
You took the ſureſt courſe;
A heart unwary to ſurprize,
You ne'er could take by force.

However, tho' I ſtrive no more,
The fort will now be priz'd;
Which, if ſurrender'd up before,
Perhaps had been deſpis'd.

But

But, gentle AMORETTA, tho'
I cannot love reſiſt,
Think not, when you have caught me ſo,
To uſe me as you liſt.

Inconſtancy or coldneſs will
My fooliſh heart reclaim:
Then I come off with honour ſtill,
But you, alas! with ſhame.

A heart by kindneſs only gain'd,
Will a dear conqueſt prove;
And, to be kept, muſt be maintain'd
At vaſt expence of love.

The VENTURE.

OH, how I languiſh! what a ſtrange
Unruly fierce deſire!
My ſpirits feel ſome wondrous change,
My heart is all on fire.

Now, all ye wiſer thoughts, away,
In vain your tale ye tell
Of patient hopes, and dull delay,
Love's foppiſh part; farewel.

Sup-

Suppoſe one week's delay would give
All that my wiſhes move;
Oh, who ſo long a time can live,
Stretch'd on the rack of love?

Her ſoul perhaps is too ſublime,
To like ſuch ſlaviſh fear;
Diſcretion, prudence, all is crime,
If once condemn'd by her.

When honour does the ſoldier call
To ſome unequal fight,
Reſolv'd to conquer or to fall,
Before his gen'ral's ſight;

Advanc'd the happy hero lives;
Or if ill fate denies,
The noble raſhneſs heav'n forgives,
And glorioufly he dies.

Inconſtancy

Inconſtancy excuſed.

S O N G.

I Muſt confeſs, I am untrue
To GLORIANA's eyes;
But he that's ſmil'd upon by you,
Muſt all the world deſpiſe.

In winter, fires of little worth
Excite our dull deſire;
But when the ſun breaks kindly forth,
Thoſe fainter flames expire.

Then blame me not for ſlighting now
What I did once adore;
O, do but this one change allow,
And I can change no more:

Fixt by your never-failing charms,
Till I with age decay,
Till languiſhing within your arms,
I ſigh my ſoul away.

SONG

SONG.

OH, conceal that charming creature
From my wond'ring, wiſhing eyes!
Ev'ry motion, ev'ry feature
Does ſome raviſh'd heart ſurprize;
But oh, I ſighing, ſighing, ſee
The happy ſwain! ſhe ne'er can be
Falſe to him, or kind to me.

Yet, if I could humbly ſhow her,
Ah! how wretched I remain;
'Tis not, ſure, a thing below her,
Still to pity ſo much pain.
The gods ſome pleaſure, pleaſure take,
Happy as themſelves to make
Thoſe who ſuffer for their ſake.

Since your hand alone was giv'n
To a wretch not worth your care;
Like ſome angel ſent from heav'n,
Come and raiſe me from deſpair!
Your heart I cannot, cannot miſs,
And I deſire no other bliſs;
Let all the world beſides be his.

DE-

DESPAIR.

ALL hopeleſs of relief,
Incapable of reſt,
In vain I ſtrive to vent a grief
That's not to be expreſt.

This rage within my veins
No reaſon can remove;
Of all the mind's moſt cruel pains,
The ſharpeſt, ſure, is love.

Yet while I languiſh ſo,
And on thee vainly call;
Take heed, fair cauſe of all my woe,
What fate may thee befall.

Ungrateful, cruel faults
Suit not thy gentle ſex;
Hereafter, how will guilty thoughts
Thy tender conſcience vex!

When welcome death ſhall bring
Relief to wretched me,
My ſoul enlarg'd, and once on wing,
In haſte will fly to thee.

When

When in thy lonely bed,
  My ghoſt its moan ſhall make,
With ſaddeſt ſigns that I am dead,
  And dead for thy dear ſake.

Struck with that conſcious blow,
  Thy very ſoul will ſtart;
Pale as my ſhadow thou wilt grow,
  And cold as is thy heart.

Too late remorſe will then
  Untimely pity ſhow
To him, who of all mortal men
  Did moſt thy value know.

Yet, with this broken heart,
  I wiſh thou never be
Tormented with the thouſandth part
  Of what I feel for thee.

On apprehenſion of loſing what he had newly gain'd.

In Imitation of OVID.

SURE I of all men am the firſt
That ever was by kindneſs curſt,
Who muſt my only bliſs bemoan,
And am by happineſs undone.
Had I at diſtance only ſeen
That lovely face, I might have been
With the delightful object pleas'd,
But not with all this paſſion ſeiz'd.
When afterwards ſo near I came,
As to be ſcorch'd in beauty's flame;
To ſo much ſoftneſs, ſo much ſenſe,
Reaſon itſelf made no defence.
What pleaſing thoughts poſſeſs'd my mind
When little favours ſhew'd you kind!
And tho', when coldneſs oft prevail'd,
My heart would ſink, and ſpirits fail'd,
Yet willingly the yoke I boſe,
And all your chains as bracelets wore:
At your lov'd feet all day would lie,
Deſiring, without knowing why;

For,

For, not yet bleſt within your arms,
Who could have thought of half your charms?
Charms of ſuch a wondrous kind,
Words we cannot, muſt not find,
A body worthy of your mind.
Fancy could ne'er ſo high reflect,
Nor love itſelf ſuch joys expect.
After ſuch embraces paſt,
Whoſe memory will ever laſt,
Love is ſtill reflecting back:
All my ſoul is on a rack;
To be in hell's ſufficient curſe,
But to fall from heav'n is worſe.
I liv'd in grief ere this I knew,
But then I dwelt in darkneſs too.
Of gains, alas! I could not boaſt;
But little thought how much I loſt.
Now heart-devouring eagerneſs,
And ſharp impatience to poſſeſs;
Now reſtleſs cares, conſuming fires,
Anxious thoughts, and fierce deſires,
Tear my heart to that degree,
For ever fix'd on only thee:
Then all my comfort is, I ſhall
Live in thy arms, or not at all.

The Reconcilement.

SONG.

COME, let us now reſolve at laſt
To live and love in quiet;
We'll tie the knot ſo very faſt,
That time ſhall ne'er untie it.

The trueſt joys they ſeldom prove,
Who free from quarrels live;
'Tis the moſt tender part of love,
Each other to forgive.

When leaſt I ſeem'd concern'd, I took
No pleaſure, nor no reſt;
And when I feign'd an angry look,
Alas! I lov'd you beſt.

Own but the ſame to me, you'll find
How bleſt will be our fate;
Oh, to be happy, to be kind,
'Tis ſure, never is too late.

S O N G.

FROM all uneaſy paſſions free,
Revenge, ambition, jealouſy,
Contented I had been too bleſt,
If love and you had let me reſt.
Yet that dull life I now deſpiſe;
Safe from your eyes,
I fear'd no griefs, but then I found no joys.

Amidſt a thouſand kind deſires,
Which beauty moves, and love inſpires;
Such pangs I feel of tender fear,
No heart ſo ſoft as mine can bear.
Yet I'll defy the worſt of harms:
Such are your charms,
'Tis worth a life to die within your arms.

To a Coquet Beauty.

FROM wars and plagues come no ſuch harms,
As from a nymph ſo full of charms;
So much ſweetneſs in her face,
In her motions ſuch a grace,

In

In her kind inviting eyes
Such a ſoft enchantment lies;
That we pleaſe ourſelves too ſoon,
And are with empty hopes undone.
After all her ſoftneſs, we
Are but ſlaves, while ſhe is free;
Free, alas! from all deſire,
Except to ſet the world on fire.
Thou fair diſſembler, do'ſt but thus
Deceive thyſelf, as well as us.
Like a reſtleſs monarch, thou
Would'ſt rather force mankind to bow,
And venture round the world to roam,
Than govern peaceably at home.
But truſt me, CELIA, truſt me, when
APOLLO's ſelf inſpires my pen;
One hour of love's delight out-weighs
Whole years of univerſal praiſe;
And one adorer, kindly us'd,
Gives truer joys than crowds refus'd.
For what does youth and beauty ſerve?
Why more than all your ſex deſerve?
Why ſuch ſoft alluring arts
To charm our eyes and melt our hearts?
By our loſs you nothing gain:
Unleſs you love, you pleaſe in vain.

The RELAPSE.

LIKE children in a ſtarry night,
When I beheld thoſe eyes before,
I gaz'd with wonder and delight,
Inſenſible of all their pow'r.

I play'd about the flame ſo long,
At laſt I felt the ſcorching fire;
My hopes were weak, my paſſion ſtrong,
And I lay dying with deſire.

By all the helps of human art,
I juſt recover'd ſo much ſenſe,
As to avoid, with heavy heart,
The fair, but fatal influence.

But, ſince you ſhine away deſpair,
And now my ſighs no longer ſhun,
No *Perſian* in his zealous pray'r
So much adores the riſing ſun.

If once again my vows diſpleaſe,
There never was ſo loſt a lover;
In love, that languiſhing diſeaſe,
A ſad relapſe we ne'er recover.

The RECOVERY.

SIGHING and languiſhing I lay,
A ſtranger grown to all delight,
Paſſing with tedious thoughts the day,
And with unquiet dreams the night.

For your dear ſake, my only care
Was how my fatal love to hide;
For ever drooping with deſpair,
Neglecting all the world beſide:

Till, like ſome angel from above,
CORNELIA came to my relief;
And then I found the joys of love
Can make amends for all the grief.

Thoſe pleaſing hopes I now purſue,
Might fail if you could prove unjuſt;
But promiſes from heav'n and you,
Who is ſo impious to miſtruſt?

There all my doubts and troubles end;
One tender word my ſoul aſſures;
Nor am I vain, ſince I depend
Not on my own deſert, but yours.

The CONVERT.

DEjected, as true converts die,
But yet with fervent thoughts inflam'd,
So, faireſt! at your feet I lie,
Of all my ſex's faults aſham'd.

Too long, alas! have I abus'd
Love's innocent and ſacred flame,
And that divineſt pow'r have us'd
To laugh at, as an idle name.

But ſince ſo freely I confeſs
A crime which may your ſcorn produce,
Allow me now to make it leſs
By any juſt and fair excuſe.

I then did vulgar joys purſue,
Variety was all my bliſs;
But ignorant of love and you,
How could I chuſe but do amiſs?

If ever now my wandring eyes
Seek out amuſements as before;
If e're I look, but to deſpiſe
Such charms, and value yours the more;

May ſad remorſe, and guilty ſhame,
Revenge your wrongs on faithleſs me;
And what I tremble ev'n to name,
May I loſe all in loſing thee.

The PICTURE.

In Imitation of *Anacreon.*

THOU flatterer of all the fair,
Come with all your ſkill and care;
Draw me ſuch a ſhape and face,
As your flatt'ry would diſgrace.
Wiſh not that ſhe would appear?
'Tis well for you ſhe is not here;
Scarce can you with ſafety ſee
All her charms deſcrib'd by me:
I, alas! the danger know;
I, alas! have felt the blow;
Mourn, as loſt, my former days,
That never ſung of CELIA's praiſe;
And thoſe few that are behind
I ſhall bleſt or wretched find,
Only juſt as ſhe is kind.

With her tempting eyes begin,
Eyes that would draw angels in
To a ſecond, ſweeter ſin,
Oh, thoſe wanton rolling eyes!
At each glance a lover dies:
Make them bright, yet make them willing;
Let them look both kind and killing.

Next, draw her forehead; then her noſe,
And lips juſt op'ning, that diſcloſe
Teeth ſo bright, and breath ſo ſweet,
So much beauty, ſo much wit,
To our very ſoul they ſtrike,
All our ſenſes pleas'd alike.

But ſo pure a white and red,
Never, never, can be ſaid:
What are words in ſuch a caſe;
What is paint to ſuch a face?
How ſhould either art avail us?
Fancy here itſelf muſt fail us.

In her looks, and in her mien,
Such a graceful air is ſeen,
That if you, with all your art,
Can but reach the ſmalleſt part;
Next to her, the matchleſs ſhe,
We ſhall wonder moſt at thee.

Then her neck, and breaſts, and hair,
And her ——— but my charming fair
Does in a thouſand things excel,
Which I muſt not, dare not tell.

How

How go on then? oh! I ſee
A lovely VENUS drawn by thee;
Oh how fair ſhe does appear!
Touch it only here and there,
Make her yet ſeem more divine,
Your VENUS then may look like mine,
Whoſe bright form if once you ſaw,
You by her would VENUS draw.

On Don ALONZO's *being killed in* Portugal; *upon account of the* Infanta, *in the Year* 1683.

IN ſuch a cauſe no muſe ſhould fail
To bear a mournful part;
'Tis juſt and noble to bewail
The fate of fall'n deſert,

In vain ambitious hopes deſign'd
To make his ſoul aſpire,
If love and beauty had not join'd,
To raiſe a brighter fire.

Amidſt ſo many dang'rous foes
How weak the wiſeſt prove!
Reaſon itſelf would ſcarce oppoſe,
And ſeem agreed with love.

If

If from the glorious height he falls,
He greatly daring dies;
Or mounting where bright beauty calls,
An empire is the prize.

The SURPRIZE.

SAFELY perhaps dull crowds admire;
But I, alas! am all on fire.
Like him who thought in childhood paſt
That dire diſeaſe which kill'd at laſt,
I durſt have ſworn I lov'd before,
And fancy'd all the danger o'er;
Had felt the pangs of jealous pain,
And born the blaſts of cold diſdain;
Then reap'd at length the mighty gains,
That full reward of all our pains!
But what was all ſuch grief or joy,
That did my heedleſs years employ?
Mere dreams of feign'd fantaſtick pow'rs,
But the diſeaſe of idle hours;
Amuſement, humour, affectation,
Compar'd with this ſublimer paſſion,
Whoſe raptures bright as thoſe above,
Outſhine the flames of zeal or love.

Yet

[illegible]ot, faireſt, what I ſing,
Can from a love platonic ſpring;
That formal ſoftneſs (falſe and vain)
Not of the heart, but of the brain.
Thou art indeed above all nature;
But I, a wretched human creature,
Wanting thy gentle gen'rous aid,
Of huſband, rivals, friends afraid!
Amidſt all this ſeraphic fire,
Am almoſt dying with deſire,
With eager wiſhes, ardent thoughts,
Prone to commit love's wildeſt faults!
And (as we are on ſundays told
The luſty patriarch did of old)
Would force a bleſſing from thoſe charms,
And graſp an angel in my arms.

A dialogue ſung on the ſtage between an elderly ſhepherd, and a very young nymph.

Shep. BRIGHT and blooming as the ſpring,
Univerſal love inſpiring!
All our ſwains thy praiſes ſing,
Ever gazing and admiring.

Nym.

Nym. Praiſes in ſo high a ſtrain,
And by ſuch a ſhepherd ſung,
Are enough to make me vain,
Yet ſo harmleſs and ſo young.

Shep. I ſhould have deſpair'd among
Rivals that appear ſo gayly:
But your eyes have made me young;
By their ſmiling on me daily.

Nym. Idle boys admire us blindly,
Are inconſtant, wild, and bold;
And your uſing me ſo kindly
Is a proof you are not old.

Shep. With thy pleaſing voice and faſhion,
With thy humour and thy youth,
Chear my ſoul, and crown my paſſion:
Oh! reward my love and truth.

Nym. With thy careful arts to cover
That which fools will count a fau[illegible]
Trueſt friend as well as lover,
Oh! deſerve ſo kind a thought,

Each a part firſt, and then both together.

Happy we ſhall lie poſſeſſing,
Folded in each other's arms,
Love and nature's chiefeſt bleſſing
In the ſtill increaſing charms.

So the deareſt joys of loving,
Which ſcarce heav'n can go beyond,
We'll be-ev'ry day improving,
Shep. You more fair, and I more fond.
Nym. I more fair, and you more fond.

On one who died diſcovering her Kindneſs.

SOME vex their ſouls with jealous pain,
While others ſigh for cold diſdain:
Love's various ſlaves we daily ſee;
Yet happy all, compar'd with me.

Of all mankind, I lov'd the beſt
A nymph ſo far above the reſt,
That we out ſhin'd the bleſt above,
In beauty ſhe, and I in love.

And

And therefore they who could not bear
To be outdone by mortals here,
Among themſelves have plac'd her now,
And left me wretched here below.

All other fate I could have born,
And ev'n endur'd her very ſcorn;
But oh! thus all at once to find
That dread account! both dead and kind!
What heart can hold? If yet I live,
'Tis but to ſhew how much I grieve.

On LUCINDA'S *Death.*

COME all ye doleful, diſmal cares,
That ever haunted guilty mind!
The pangs of love when it deſpairs,
And all thoſe ſtings the jealous find:
Alas! heart-breaking tho' ye be,
Yet welcome, welcome all to me!

Who now have loſt—— but oh! how much!
No language, nothing can expreſs,
Except my grief! for ſhe was ſuch,
That praiſes would but make her leſs.

[redacted]who can ever dare to raiſe
[redacted] unleſs to praiſe?

Free from her ſex's ſmalleſt faults,
And fair as womankind can be;
Tender and warm as lover's thoughts,
Yet cold to all the world but me.
Of all this nothing now remains,
But only ſighs and endleſs pains!

To a Lady retiring into a Monaſtery.

WHAT breaſt but yours can hold the double fire
Of fierce devotion, and of fond deſire?
Love would ſhine forth, were not your zeal ſo bright
Whoſe glaring flames eclipſe his gentler light:
Leſs ſeems the faith that mountains can remove,
Than this which triumphs over youth and love.
But ſhall ſome threat'ning prieſt divide us two?
What worſe than that could all his curſes do?
[redacted]with a fright ſome have reſign'd their breath,
And poorly dy'd only for fear of death.
Heav'n ſees our paſſions with indulgence ſtill,
And they who love well, can do nothing ill.

While

While to us nothing but ourſelves is dear,
Should the world frown, yet what have we to fear?
Fame, wealth, and pow'r, thoſe high-priz'd gifts of fate,
The low concerns of a leſs happy ſtate,
Are far beneath us: fortune's ſelf may take
Her aim at us, yet no impreſſion make;
Let worldlings aſk her help, or fear her harms;
We can lie ſafe, lock'd in each other's arms,
Like the bleſt ſaints, eternal raptures know;
And ſlight thoſe ſtorms that vainly reſt below.
Yet this, all this you are reſolv'd to quit;
I ſee my ruin, and I muſt ſubmit:
But think, O think, before you prove unkind,
How loſt a wretch you leave forlorn behind.
Malignant envy, mix'd with hate and fear,
Revenge for wrongs too burdenſome to bear,
Ev'n zeal itſelf, from whence all miſchiefs ſpring,
Have never done ſo barbarous a thing.
With ſuch a fate the heav'ns decreed to vex
ARMIDA once, tho' of the fairer ſex;
RINALDO ſhe had charm'd with ſo much art,
Hers was his pow'r, his perſon, and his heart:
Honour's high thoughts no more his mind could move;
She ſooth'd his rage, and turn'd it all to love:
When ſtrait a guſt of fierce devotion blows,
And in a moment all her joys o'erthrows:

The poor ARMIDA tears her golden hair,
Matchleſs till now, for love, or for deſpair.
Who is not mov'd while the ſad nymph complains?
Yet you now act what TASSO only feigns;
And after all our vows, our ſighs, our tears,
My baniſh'd ſorrows, and your conquer'd fears;
So many doubts, ſo many dangers paſt,
Viſions of zeal muſt vanquiſh me at laſt.
Thus, in great HOMER's war, throughout the field
Some hero ſtill made all things mortal yield;
But when a god once took the vanquiſh'd ſide,
The weak prevail'd, and the victorious dy'd.

The VISION.

Written during a ſea voyage, when ſent to command the forces for the relief of *Tangier*.

WIthin the ſilent ſhades of ſoft repoſe,
Where fancy's boundleſs ſtream for ever flows;
Where the enfranchis'd ſoul at eaſe can play,
Tir'd with the toilſome buſineſs of the day;
Where princes gladly reſt their weary heads,
And change uneaſy thrones for downy beds;

Where ſeeming joys delude deſpairing minds;
And where ev'n jealouſy ſome quiet finds;
There I and ſorrow for a while could part,
Sleep clos'd my eyes, and eas'd a ſighing heart.
But here too ſoon a wretched lover found
In deepeſt griefs the ſleep can ne'er be ſound;
With ſtrange ſurprize my troubled fancy brings
Odd antic ſhapes of wild unheard-of things;
Diſmal and terrible they all appear,
My ſoul was ſhook with an unuſual fear.
But as when viſions glad the eyes of ſaints,
And kind relief attends devout complaints,
Some beauteous angel in bright charms will ſhine,
And ſpreads a glory round, that's all divine;
Juſt ſuch a bright and beauteous form appears,
The monſters vaniſh, and with them my fears.
The faireſt ſhape was then before me brought,
That eyes e'er ſaw, or fancy ever thought;
How weak are words to ſhew ſuch excellence,
Which ev'n confounds the ſoul, as well as ſenſe!
And, while our eyes tranſporting pleaſure find,
It ſtops not here, but ſtrikes the very mind.
Some angel ſpeak her praiſe! no human tongue,
But with its utmoſt art muſt do her wrong.
The only woman that has pow'r to kill,
And yet is good enough to want the will;
Who needs no ſoft alluring words repeat,
Nor ſtudy'd looks of languiſhing deceit.

Fantaſtic beauty always in the wrong;
Still thinks ſome pride muſt to its pow'r belong;
An air affected, and a haughty mien;
Something that ſeems to ſay, *I would be ſeen.*
But of all womankind this only ſhe,
Full of its charms, and from its frailty free,
Deſerves ſome nobler muſe her fame to raiſe,
By making the whole ſex beſide, her pyramid of praiſe.
She, ſhe appear'd, the ſource of all my joys;
The deareſt care that all my thought employs:
Gently ſhe look'd, as when I left her laſt;
When firſt ſhe ſeiz'd my heart, and held it faſt:
When, if my vows, alas! were made too late,
I ſaw my doom came not from her, but fate.
With pity then ſhe eas'd my raging pain,
And her kind eyes could ſcarce from tears refrain:
Why gentle ſwain, ſaid ſhe, why do you grieve
In words I ſhould not hear, much leſs believe?
I gaze on that which is a fault to mind,
And ought to fly the danger which I find:
Of falſe mankind tho' you may be the beſt,
Ye all have robb'd poor women of their reſt.
I ſee your pain, and ſee it too with grief,
Becauſe I would, yet muſt not give relief.
Thus, for a huſband's ſake, as well as yours,
My ſcrup'lous ſoul divided pain endures;
Guilty, alas! to both; for thus I do
Too much for him, yet not enough for you.

Give over then, give over, hapleſs ſwain,
A paſſion moving, but a paſſion vain.
Not chance, nor time ſhall ever change my thought:
'Tis better much to die, than do a fault.
Oh, worſe than ever! Is it then my doom
Juſt to ſee heav'n, where I muſt never come?
Your ſoft compaſſion, if not ſomething more:
Yet I remain as wretched as before:
The wind, indeed, is fair, but ah! no ſight of ſhore.
Farewell, too ſcrup'lous fair-one; oh! farewell.
What torments I endure, no tongue can tell;
Thank heav'n, my fate tranſports me now, where I
Your martyr may with eaſe and ſafety die.
With that I kneel'd, and ſeiz'd her trembling hand,
While ſhe impos'd this cruel kind command:
Live and love on; you will be true, I know;
But live then, and come back to tell me ſo:
For tho' I bluſh at this laſt guilty breath,
I can endure that better than your death.
Tormenting kindneſs! barbarous reprieve!
Condemn'd to die, and yet compell'd to live!
This tender ſcene my dream repeated o'er,
Juſt as it paſs'd in real truth before.
Methought I then fell grov'ling to the ground,
Till on a ſudden rais'd, I wond'ring found
A ſtrange appearance all in taintleſs white;
His form gave rev'rence, and his face delight:

Goodneſs

Goodneſs and greatneſs in his eyes were ſeen;
Gentle his look, and affable his mien.
A kindly notice of me thus he took:
"What mean theſe flowing eyes, this ghaſtly look?
"Theſe trembling joints, this looſe diſhevel'd hair,
"And this cold dew, the drops of deep deſpair?"
With grief and wonder firſt my ſpirits faint,
But thus, at laſt, I vented my complaint.
Behold a wretch whom cruel fate has found,
And in the depth of all misfortune drown'd.
There ſhines a nymph, to whom an envy'd ſwain
Is ty'd in HYMEN's ceremonious chain;
But cloy'd with charms of ſuch a marriage-bed,
And fed with manna, yet he longs for bread;
And will, moſt husband-like, not only range
For love perhaps of nothing elſe but change;
But to inferior beauty proſtrate lies,
And courts her love, in ſcorn of FLAVIA's eyes.
All this I knew (the form divine reply'd)
And did but ask to have thy temper try'd,
Which prove ſincere. Of both I know the mind:
She is too ſcrupulous, and thou too kind:
But ſince thy fatal love's for ever fix'd,
Whatever time or abſence come betwixt;
Since thy fond heart ev'n her diſdain prefers
To others love, I'll ſomething ſoften hers.
Elſe in the ſearch of virtue ſhe may ſtray:
Well-meaning mortals ſhould not loſe their way.

She now indeed ſins on the ſafer ſide,
For hearts too looſe are never to be ty'd;
But no extremes are either good or wiſe,
And in the midſt alone true virtue lies.
When marriage-vows unite an equal pair,
'Tis a mere contract, made by human care,
By which they both are for convenience ty'd,
The bridegroom yet more ſtrictly than the bride;
For circumſtances alter ev'ry ill,
And woman meets with moſt temptation ſtill;
She a forſaken bed muſt often bear,
While he can never fail to find her there,
And therefore leſs excus'd to range elſewhere.
Yet this ſhe ought to ſuffer and ſubmit:
But when no longer for each other fit,
If uſage baſe ſhall juſt reſentment move,
Or, what is worſe, affronts of wand'ring love;
No obligation after that remains.
'Tis mean, not juſt, to wear a rival's chains.
Yet decency requires the wonted cares
Of int'reſt, children, and remote affairs;
But in her love, that dear concern of life,
She all the while may be another's wife:
Heav'n that beholds her wrong'd and widow'd bed,
Permits a lover in her husband's ſtead.
I flung me at his feet, his robes would kiſs,
And cry'd, —— Ev'n our baſe world is juſt in this;
Amidſt our cenſures, love we gently blame;
And love ſometimes preſerves a female fame.

What

What tie leſs ſtrong can woman's will reſtrain?
When honour, checks, and conſcience plead in vain;
When parents threats, and friends perſuaſions fail,
When int'reſt and ambition ſcarce prevail,
To bound that ſex when nothing elſe can move;
They'll live reſerv'd to pleaſe the man they love!
The ſpirit then reply'd to all I ſaid,
She may be kind, but not till thou art dead;
Bewail thy memory, bemoan thy fate:
Then ſhe will love, when 'tis, alas! too late:
Of all thy pains ſhe will no pity have,
Till ſad deſpair has ſent thee to the grave.

Amaz'd, I wak'd in haſte,
All trembling at my doom;
Dreams oft repeat adventures paſt,
And tell our ills to come.

HELEN to *PARIS*,

FROM

OVID.

Tranſlated by the Earl of MULGRAVE,
and Mr. DRYDEN.

HELEN to PARIS.

WHEN looſe epiſtles violate chaſte eyes,
She half conſents, who ſilently denies:
How dares a ſtranger, with deſigns ſo vain,
Marriage and hoſpitable rights profane?
Was it for this your fate did ſhelter find
From ſwelling ſeas, and ev'ry faithleſs wind?
(For tho' a diſtant country brought you forth,
Your uſage here was equal to your worth.)
Does this deſerve to be rewarded ſo?
Did you come here a ſtranger, or a foe?
Your partial judgment may perhaps complain,
And think me barb'rous for my juſt diſdain;
Ill-bred then let me be, but not unchaſte,
Nor my clear fame with any ſpot defac'd.
Tho' in my face there's *no* affected frown,
Nor in my carriage a feign'd niceneſs ſhown,
I keep my honour ſtill without a ſtain,
Nor has my love made any coxcomb vain.
Your boldneſs I with admiration ſee.
What hope had you to gain a queen like me?
Becauſe a hero forc'd me once away,
Am I thought fit to be a ſecond prey?

Had

Had I been won, I had deſerv'd your blame;
But ſure my part was nothing but the ſhame:
Yet the baſe theft to him no fruit did bear;
I 'ſcap'd unhurt by any thing but fear:
Rude force might ſome unwilling kiſſes gain,
But that was all he ever could obtain.
You on ſuch terms would ne'er have let me go;
Where he like you, we had not parted ſo.
Untouch'd the youth reſtor'd me to my friends,
And modeſt uſage made me ſome amends.
'Tis virtue to repent a vicious deed.
Did he repent, that PARIS might ſucceed?
Sure 'tis ſome fate that ſets me above wrongs,
Yet ſtill expoſes me to buſy tongues.
I'll not complain; for who's diſpleas'd with love,
If it ſincere, diſcreet and conſtant prove?
But that I fear —— not that I think you baſe,
Or doubt the blooming beauties of my face;
But all your ſex is ſubject to deceive,
And ours, alas! too willing to believe.
Yet others yield; and love o'ercomes the beſt ——
But why ſhould I not ſhine above the reſt?
Fair LEDA's ſtory ſeems at firſt to be
A fit example ready found for me:
But ſhe was couzen'd by a borrow'd ſhape,
And under harmleſs feathers felt a rape:
If I ſhould yield, what reaſon could I uſe?
By what miſtake the loving crime excuſe?

Her

Her fault was in her pow'rful lover loſt;
But of what JUPITER have I to boaſt?
Tho' you to heroes, and to kings ſucceed,
Our famous race does no addition need;
And great alliances but uſeleſs prove
To one that ſprings herſelf from mighty JOVE.
Go then and boaſt in ſome leſs haughty place
Your *Phrygian* blood, and PRIAM's antient race,
Which I would ſhew I valu'd, if I durſt;
You are the fifth from JOVE, but I the firſt.
The crown of *Troy* is pow'rful, I confeſs;
But I have reaſon to think ours no leſs.
Your letter, fill'd with promiſes of all
That men can good, and women pleaſant call,
Gives expectation ſuch an ample field,
As would move goddeſſes themſelves to yield.
But if I e'er offend great JUNO's laws,
Yourſelf ſhall be the dear, the only cauſe;
Either my honour I'll to death maintain,
Or follow you without mean thoughts of gain.
Not that ſo fair a preſent I deſpiſe;
We like the gift, when we the giver prize:
But 'tis your love moves me, which made you take
Such pains, and run ſuch hazards for my ſake.
I have perceived (tho' I diſſembled too)
A thouſand things that love has made you do:
Your eager eyes would almoſt dazzle mine,
In which (wild man!) your wanton thoughts would
ſhine.

Some-

Sometimes you'd ſigh, ſometimes diſorder'd ſtand,
And with unuſual ardour preſs my hand;
Contrive juſt after me to take the glaſs,
Nor would you let the leaſt occaſion paſs:
Which oft I fear'd I did not mind alone,
And bluſhing ſat for things which you have done:
Then murmur'd to myſelf, he'll for my ſake
Do any thing; I hope 'twas no miſtake.
Oft have I read within this pleaſant grove,
Under my name, thoſe charming words *I love.*
I, frowning, ſeem'd not to believe your flame;
But now, alas! am come to write the ſame.
If I were capable to do amiſs,
I could not but be ſenſible of this.
For, oh! your face has ſuch peculiar charms,
That who can hold from flying to your arms!
But what I ne'er can have without offence,
May ſome bleſt maid poſſeſs with innocence.
Pleaſure may tempt, but virtue more ſhould move;
Oh! learn of me to want the thing you love.
What you deſire, is ſought by all mankind:
As you have eyes, ſo others are not blind.
Like you they ſee, like you my charms adore;
They wiſh not leſs, but you dare venture more.
Oh! had you then upon our coaſts been brought,
My virgin love when thouſand rivals ſought,
You had I ſeen, you ſhould have had my voice;
Nor cou'd my husband juſtly blame my choice.

For

For both our hopes, alas! you come too late;
Another now is maſter of my fate.
More to my wiſh I cou'd have liv'd with you,
And yet my preſent lot can undergo.
Ceaſe to ſollicit a weak woman's will,
And urge not her you love, to ſo much ill:
But let me live contented as I may,
And make not my unſpotted fame your prey.
Some right you claim, ſince naked to your eyes
Three goddeſſes diſputed beauty's prize:
One offer'd valour, t'other crowns; but ſhe
Obtain'd her cauſe, who ſmiling promis'd me.
But, firſt, I am not of belief ſo light,
To think ſuch nymphs wou'd ſhew you ſuch a ſight.
Yet, granting this, the other part is feign'd:
A bribe ſo mean, your ſentence had not gain'd.
With partial eyes I ſhould myſelf regard,
To think that VENUS made me her reward:
I humbly am content with human praiſe;
A goddeſs's applauſe would envy raiſe.
But be it as you ſay; for 'tis confeſt,
The men who flatter higheſt, pleaſe us beſt:
That I ſuſpect it, ought not to diſpleaſe;
For miracles are not believ'd with eaſe.
One joy I have, that I had VENUS' voice;
A greater yet, that you confirm'd her choice;
That proffer'd laurels, promis'd ſov'reignty,
JUNO and PALLAS, you contemn'd for me.

An

Am I your empire then, and your renown?
What heart of rock but muſt by this be won?
And yet bear witneſs, O you pow'rs above,
How rude I am in all the arts of love!
My hand is yet untaught to write to men;
This is th'eſſay of my unpractis'd pen:
Happy thoſe nymphs, whom uſe has perfect made;
I think all crime, and tremble at a ſhade.
Ev'n while I write, my fearful conſcious eyes
Look often back, miſdoubting a ſurprize.
For now the rumour ſpreads among the croud,
At court in whiſpers, but in town aloud.
Diſſemble you, whate'er you hear 'em ſay:
To leave off loving were your better way;
Yet, if you will diſſemble it, you may.
Love ſecretly: the abſence of my lord
More freedom gives, but does not all afford,
Long is his journey, long will be his ſtay;
Call'd by affairs of conſequence away.
To go or not, when unreſolv'd he ſtood,
I bid him make what ſwift return he could:
Then kiſſing me, he ſaid, I recommend
All to thy care, but moſt my *Trojan* friend.
I ſmil'd at what he innocently ſaid,
And only anſwer'd, You ſhall be obey'd.
Propitious winds have born him far from hence,
But let not this ſecure your confidence.
Abſent he is, yet abſent he commands:
You know the proverb, *princes have long hands.*

My

My fame's my burthen; for the more I'm prais'd,
A juſter ground of jealouſy is rais'd.
Were I leſs fair, I might have been more bleſt,
Great beauty through great danger is poſſeſt.
To leave me here, his venture was not hard,
Becauſe he thought my virtue was my guard.
He fear'd my face, but truſted to my life,
The beauty doubted, but believ'd the wife.
You bid me uſe th' occaſion while I can,
Put in our hands by the good eaſy man.
I would, and yet I doubt, 'twixt love and fear;
One draws me from you, and one brings me near:
Our flames are mutual, and my husband's gone:
The nights are long; I fear to lie alone;
One houſe contains us, and weak walls divide,
And you're too preſſing to be long deny'd.
Let me not live, but ev'ry thing conſpires
To join our loves, and yet my fear retires.
You court with words, when you ſhou'd force employ,
A rape is requiſite to ſhame-fac'd joy:
Indulgent to the wrongs which we receive,
Our ſex can ſuffer what we dare not give.
What have I ſaid! for both of us 't were beſt,
Our kindling fire if each of us ſuppreſt.
The faith of ſtrangers is too prone to change,
And, like themſelves, their wand'ring paſſions range.
HYPSIPYLE, and the fond *Minoian* maid,
Were both by truſting of their gueſt betray'd.

How can I doubt that other men deceive,
When you yourſelf did fair ŒNONE leave?
But leſt I ſhould upbraid your treachery,
You make a merit of that crime to me.
Yet grant you were to faithful love inclin'd,
Your weary *Trojans* wait but for a wind.
Should you prevail, while I aſſign the night,
Your ſails are hoiſted, and you take your flight:
Some bawling mariner our love deſtroys,
And breaks aſunder our unfiniſh'd joys.
But I with you may leave the *Spartan* port,
To view the *Trojan* wealth, and PRIAM's court.
Shown while I ſee, I ſhall expoſe my fame;
And fill a foreign country with my ſhame.
In *Aſia* what reception ſhall I find?
And what diſhonour leave in *Greece* behind?
What will your brothers, PRIAM, HECUBA,
And what will all your modeſt matrons ſay?
Ev'n you, when on this action you reflect,
My future conduct juſtly may ſuſpect:
And whate'er ſtranger lands upon your coaſt,
Conclude me, by your own example, loſt.
I, from your rage, a ſtrumpet's name ſhall hear.
While you forget what part in it you bear.
You, my crime's author, will my crime upbraid:
Deep under ground, oh! let me firſt be laid!
You boaſt the pomp and plenty of your land,
And promiſe all ſhall be at my command:

Your

Your *Trojan* wealth, believe me, I deſpiſe;
My own poor native land has dearer ties.
Shou'd I be injur'd on your *Phrygian* ſhore,
What help of kindred cou'd I there implore?
MEDEA was by JASON's flatt'ry won:
I may, like her, believe and be undone.
Plain honeſt hearts, like mine, ſuſpect no cheat,
And love contributes to its own deceit.
The ſhips, about whoſe ſides loud tempeſts roar,
With gentle winds were wafted from the ſhore.
Your teeming mother dreamt a flaming brand,
Sprung from her womb, conſum'd the *Trojan* land;
To ſecond this, old prophecies conſpire,
That *Ilium* ſhall be burnt with *Grecian* fire:
Both give me fear, nor is it much allay'd,
That VENUS is oblig'd our loves to aid.
For they who loſt their cauſe, revenge will take,
And for one friend two enemies you make.
Nor can I doubt, but ſhould I follow you,
The ſword would ſoon our fatal crime purſue:
A wrong ſo great my huſband's rage would rouze,
And my relations would his cauſe eſpouſe.
You boaſt your ſtrength and courage; but, alas!
Your words receive ſmall credit from your face.
Let heroes in the duſty field delight,
Thoſe limbs were faſhion'd for another fight.
Bid HECTOR ſally from the walls of *Troy*;
A ſweeter quarrel ſhou'd your arms employ.

Yet fears like theſe ſhou'd not my mind perplex,
Were I as wiſe as many of my ſex:
But time and you may bolder thoughts inſpire;
And I, perhaps may yield to your deſire.
You laſt demand a private conference:
Theſe are your words; but I can gueſs your ſenſe.
Your unripe hopes their harveſt muſt attend:
Be rul'd by me, and time may be your friend.
This is enough to let you underſtand;
For now my pen has tir'd my tender hand;
My woman knows the ſecret of my heart,
And may, hereafter, better news impart.

PART OF THE STORY OF ORPHEUS.

BEING A

Tranſlation out of the Fourth Book of VIRGIL's GEORGIC.

'TIS not for nothing when juſt heav'n does frown;
The injur'd ORPHEUS calls theſe judgments down;
Whoſe ſpouſe, avoiding to become thy prey,
And all his joys at once were ſnatch'd away;
The nymph, fore-doom'd that fatal way to paſs,
Spy'd not the ſerpent lurking in the graſs:
A mournful cry the ſpacious valley fills,
With echoing groans from all the neighb'ring hills;
The *Dryades* roar out in deep deſpair,
And with united voice bewail the fair.
For ſuch a loſs he ſought no vain relief,
But with his lute indulg'd the tender grief;

Along the ſhore he oft would wildly ſtray,
With doleful notes begin, and end the day.
At length to hell a frightful journey made,
Paſs'd the wide-gaping gulph, and diſmal ſhade:
Viſits the ghoſts, and to that king repairs,
Whoſe heart's inflexible to human pray'rs.
All hell is raviſh'd with ſo ſweet a ſong;
Light ſouls and airy ſpirits glide along
In troops, like millions of the feather'd kind,
Driv'n home by night, or ſome tempeſtuous wind:
Matrons and men, raw youths and unripe maids;
And mighty heroes' more majeſtic ſhades;
And ſons entomb'd before their parents face;
Theſe the black waves of bounding *Styx* embrace
Nine times circumfluent; clogg'd with noiſome weeds,
And all that filth which ſtanding water breeds.
Amazement reach'd ev'n the deep caves of death;
The ſiſters with blue ſnaky curls took breath;
IXION's wheel awhile unmov'd remain'd,
And the fierce dog his three-mouth'd voice reſtrain'd.
When ſafe return'd, and all theſe dangers paſt,
His wife, reſtor'd to breathe freſh air at laſt,
Following (for ſo PROSERPINA was pleas'd)
A ſudden rage th' unwary lover ſeiz'd,
He, as the firſt bright glimpſe of day-light ſhin'd,
Could not refrain to caſt one look behind;
A fault of love! could hell compaſſion find.

A dreadful ſound thrice ſhook the *Stygian* coaſt;
His hopes quite fled, and all his labour loſt!
Why haſt thou thus undone thyſelf and me?
What rage is this? oh, I am ſnatch'd from thee!
(She faintly cry'd) night and the pow'rs of hell
Surround my ſight; oh, ORPHEUS! oh, farewel!
My hands ſtretch forth to reach thee as before;
But all in vain, for I am thine no more;
No more allow'd to view thy face, or day!——
Then from his eyes, like ſmoke, ſhe fleets away.
Much he would fain have ſpoke: but fate, alas!
Would n'er again conſent to let him paſs.
Thus twice undone, what courſe remain'd to take,
To gain her back, already paſs'd the lake?
What tears, what patience could procure him eaſe?
Or, ah! what vows the angry pow'rs appeaſe?
'Tis ſaid, he ſev'n long moons bewail'd his loſs
To bleak and barren rocks, on whoſe cold moſs,
While languiſhing he ſung his fatal flame,
He mov'd ev'n trees, and made fierce tygers tame.
So the ſad nightingale, when childeſs made
By ſome rough ſwain who ſtole her young away,
Bewails her loſs beneath a poplar ſhade,
Mourns all the night, in murmurs waſtes the day;
Her melting ſongs a doleful pleaſure yield,
And melancholy muſic fills the field.
Marriage, nor love, could ever move his mind;
But all alone, beat by the northern wind,

Shiv'ring on *Tanais* banks the bard remain'd,
And of the god's unfruitful gift complain'd.
Circonian dames, enrag'd to be deſpis'd,
As they the feaſt of BACCHUS ſolemniz'd,
Slew the poor youth, and ſtrew'd about his limbs;
His head, torn off from the fair body, ſwims
Down that ſwift current where the *Hebér* flows,
And ſtill its tongue in doleful accents goes,
Ah, poor EURYDICE! he dying cry'd:
EURYDICE reſounds from every ſide,

AN

AN

ESSAY

ON

SATIRE.

Written in the Year 1675.

AN

ESSAY on SATIRE.

HOW vain, and how inſenſible a beaſt
Is man! who yet would lord it o'er the reſt!
Philoſophers and poets vainly ſtrove,
In ev'ry age the lumpiſh maſs to move:
But thoſe were pedants, if compar'd with theſe,
Who knew not only to inſtruct, but pleaſe:
Poets alone found the delightful way,
Myſterious morals gently to convey
In charming numbers, that when once men grew
Pleas'd with their poems, they grew wiſer too.
SATIRE has always ſhin'd among the reſt,
And is the boldeſt way, perhaps the beſt,
To ſhow men freely all their fouleſt faults;
To laugh at their vain deeds, and vainer thoughts.
In this great work the wiſe took diff'rent ways,
Tho' each deſerving its peculiar praiſe:
Some did our follies with juſt ſharpneſs blame;
While others laugh'd, and ſcorn'd us into ſhame;
But, of theſe two, the laſt ſucceeded beſt;
As men hit righteſt, when they ſhoot in jeſt.
Yet, if we may preſume to blame our guides,
And cenſure thoſe who cenſur'd all beſides;

In

In all things elſe they juſtly are preferr'd;
In this alone methinks the ancients err'd:
Againſt the groſſeſt follies they declaim,
Hard they purſue, but hunt ignoble game.
Nothing is eaſier than ſuch blots to hit,
And but the talent of a vulgar wit:
Beſides, 'tis labour loſt; for who would teach
W—SLEY to write, or TE—— to preach?
'Tis being devout at play, wiſe at a ball,
Or bringing wit and friendſhip to *Whitehall.*
But, with ſharp eyes thoſe nicer faults to find,
Which lie obſcurely in the wiſeſt mind,
That little ſpeck, which all the reſt will ſpoil;
To waſh off this, would be a noble toil;
Beyond the looſe-writ libels of this age,
Or the forc'd ſcenes of our declining ſtage:
Above the reach of ev'ry little wit,
Who, yet, will ſmile to ſee a greater hit.
But ev'n the greateſt, tho' expos'd the moſt,
Of ſuch correction ſhould have cauſe to boaſt:
In ſuch a Satire they might court a ſhare,
And each vain fool would fancy he was there.
Old ſtory-tellers then will pine and die,
To find their antiquated wit laid by;
Like her who miſs'd her name in a lampoon,
And ſigh'd, to find herſelf decay'd ſo ſoon.
No common coxcomb muſt be mention'd here,
Nor the dull train of dancing ſparks appear;

No

No feather'd officers, who never fight;
Of ſuch a wretched rabble who would write?
Much leſs half-wits; that's more againſt our rules;
For they are fops, the others are but fools:
Who would not be as ſilly as D——R,
Or dull as W—LY, rather than Sir C—R?

The cunning courtier ſhould be ſlighted too,
Who with dull knav'ry makes ſo much ado,
Till the ſhrewd fool, by thriving too too faſt,
Like ESOP's fox, becomes a prey at laſt.

Nor ſhould the royal miſtreſſes be nam'd;
Too ugly, or too eaſy to be blam'd;
With whom each rhiming fool keeps ſuch a pother,
They are as common that way as the other:
While ſauntring CHARLES, betwixt ſo mean a brace,
Meets with diſſembling ſtill in either place,
Affected humour, or a painted face.
In loyal libels we have often told him,
How one has jilted him, the other ſold him;
How that affects to laugh, and this to weep;
But who ſo long can rail, as he can keep?
Was ever prince by two at once miſled,
Fooliſh and falſe, ill-natur'd and ill-bred?

E——Y and A——Y, with all the race
Of formal blockheads, ſhall have here no place;
At council ſet, as foils, on DA—'s ſcore,
To make that great falſe jewel ſhine the more;
Who all the while is thought exceeding wiſe,
Only for taking pains, and telling lyes.

But

But there's no meddling with ſuch nauſeous men;
Their very names have tir'd my nicer pen;
'Tis time to quit their company, and chuſe
Some nobler ſubject for a ſharper muſe.
And firſt, behold the merrieſt man alive
Againſt his careleſs genius vainly ſtrive;
Quit his dear eaſe ſome deep deſign to lay,
Appoint the hour, and then forget the day.
Yet he will laugh, ev'n at his friends, and be
Juſt as good company as NOKES or LEE;
But when he would the court or nation rule,
He turns himſelf the beſt to ridicule.
When ſerious, few for great affairs more fit;
But ſhew him mirth, and bait that mirth with wit,
That ſhadow of a jeſt ſhall be enjoy'd,
Tho' he left all mankind to be deſtroy'd.
So *puſs* transform'd, ſat like a mumping bride,
Penſive and prudent, till the mouſe ſhe ſpy'd;
But ſoon the lady had him in her eye,
And from the board did juſt as oddly fly.
Straining above our nature does no good;
We muſt ſink back to our old fleſh and blood.
As by our little MATCHIAVEL we find,
That nimbleſt creature of the buſy kind:
His leggs are crippled, and his body ſhakes,
Yet his bold mind, that all this buſtle makes,
No pity of its poor companion takes;
What gravity can hold from laughing out,
To ſee that lug his feeble limbs about?

Like

Like hounds ill-coupled, *Jowler* is ſo ſtrong,
He jades poor *Trip*, and drags him all-along.
'Tis ſuch a cruelty as ne'er was known,
To uſe a body thus, tho' 'tis one's own.
Yet this vain comfort in his mind he keeps;
His ſoul is ſoaring, while his body creeps.
Alas! that ſoaring, to thoſe few who know,
Is but a buſy flutt'ring here below.
So viſionary brains aſcend the ſky,
While on the ground entranc'd the wretches lie;
And ſo late fops have fancy'd they can fly.

Next, our new earl, with parts deſerving praiſe,
And wit enough to laugh at his own ways;
Yet loſes all ſoft days, and ſenſual nights,
Kind nature checks, and kinder fortune ſlights,
Striving againſt his quiet all he can,
For the fine notion of a buſy man:
And what is that at beſt, but one whoſe mind
Is made to vex himſelf and all mankind?
Drudging for wealth, a courtier let him live;
For, if ſome odd fantaſtic lord will drive
A hackney coach, and meaner buſineſs do,
We ſhould both pay him, and admire him too.
But is there any other beaſt alive,
Can his own harm ſo wittily contrive?
Will any dog, that has his teeth and ſtones,
Refin'dly leave his bitches and his bones,
To turn a wheel, and bark to be employ'd;
While VENUS is by rival dogs enjoy'd?

Yet

Yet this vain man, to get a ſtateſman's name,
Forfeits his friends, his freedom, and his fame.
Tho' SATIRE, nicely writ, no folly ſtings
But theirs, who merit praiſe for other things:
Yet we muſt needs this one exception make,
And break our rule for ſilly TROPHO's ſake;
Who lately too much ſcorn'd to be accus'd,
Now therefore ſcarce deſerves to be abus'd.
Rais'd only by a mercenary tongue,
For railing ſmoothly, and for reas'ning wrong.
As boys on holidays, let looſe to play,
Halloo a ſtumbling jade in ſlipp'ry way;
Then laugh to ſee in dirt and deep diſtreſs
Some awkard cit in her flowr'd fooliſh dreſs;
Such mighty ſatisfaction have I found,
To ſee this tinſel eloquence a-ground.
The florid gravity we often ſaw
Baffled by common whifflers of the law.
For ſenſe ſits ſilent, and condemns for weaker
The finer, nay ſometimes the wittier ſpeaker.
So odd a mixture no man elſe affords;
Such ſcarcity of ſenſe, ſuch choice of words!
At bar abuſive, on the bench unable,
Knave on the wool-ſack, fop at council table!
But theſe are politicians, ſuch as wou'd
Be rather high than honeſt, great than good.
Another ſort of wits ſhall now be ſhown,
Whoſe harmleſs foibles hurt themſelves alone;

W

Who think exceſs of luxury can pleaſe,
And lazineſs call loving of their eaſe;
Pleaſure and indolence their only aim;
Yet their whole life's but intermitting pain.
Such head-achs, ſurfeits, ails, their days divide,
They ſcarce perceive the little time beſide.
Well-meaning men, who make this groſs miſtake,
And pleaſure loſe, only for pleaſure's ſake!
Each pleaſure hath its price, and when we pay
Too much of pain, we ſquander life away.
Thus D——T, purring like a thoughtful cat,
Marry'd; but wiſer *puſs* ne'er thinks on that.
Like PEMBROKE'S dog, fierce at his fondeſt time,
At once he woes, and worries her in rhime;
To gain her love, expoſes all her life,
A teeming widow, but a barren wife.
With tame ſubmiſſion to the will of fate,
He lugg'd about the matrimonial weight;
Till fortune, blindly kind as well as he,
Has ill reſtor'd him to his liberty;
That is, to live in his old idle way,
Smoaking all night, and dozing all the day;
Dull as NED H——RD, whom his briſker time
Had fam'd for nonſenſe in immortal rhime.
M——VE had much ado to 'ſcape the ſnare,
Tho' vers'd in all thoſe arts that cheat the fair.
Beauty and wit had ſeiz'd his heart ſo faſt,
That NUMPS himſelf ſeem'd in the ſtocks at laſt.

Old injur'd parents dry'd their weeping eyes,
In hopes to ſee this pirate made a prize;
Th' impatient town waited the wiſh'd-for change,
And cuckolds ſneer'd in hopes of ſweet revenge;
Till his ambition ſet his love aſide,
And ſav'd him, not by prudence, but by pride.
What tender thoughts his harden'd heart can move,
Who for a ſhadow quits ſubſtantial love?
And little * SID, for ſimile renown'd,
Pleaſure has always ſought, but ſeldom found:
Tho' wine and women are his only care,
Of both he takes a lamentable ſhare.
The fleſh he lives on is too rank and ſtrong;
His meat and miſtreſſes are kept too long.
But, ſure, we all miſtake the pious man,
Who mortifies his perſon all he can;
And what the world counts lewdneſs, vice, and ſin,
Are penances of this odd capuchin:
For never hermit, under grave pretence,
Has liv'd more contrary to common ſenſe.
Expecting ſupper is his chief delight;
Like any labourer, our little knight
Toils all the day, but to be drunk at night;
When o'er his cups this night-bird chirping ſits,
Till he takes HUET and JACK-HALL for wits.
Laſt enter R———R, of ſprightly wit,
Yet not for converſe ſafe, or buſineſs fit.

* Remarkable for making pleaſant and proper ſimilies on all occaſions.

Mean

Mean in each action, lewd in ev'ry limb,
Manners themſelves are miſchievous in him.
A gloſs he gives to ev'ry foul deſign,
And we muſt own his very vices ſhine.
But of this odd-ill nature to mankind
Himſelf alone the ill effects will find.
So envious hags in vain their witchcraft try,
Yet for intended miſchief juſtly die.
For what a BESSUS has he always liv'd,
And his own kickings notably contriv'd?
For (there's the folly that's ſtill mix'd with fear)
Cowards more blows than any heroes bear.
Of fighting ſparks fame may her pleaſure ſay;
But 'tis a bolder thing to run away.
The world may well forgive him all his ill,
For ev'ry fault does prove his penance ſtill.
Eaſily he falls into ſome dang'rous nooſe,
And then as meanly labours to get looſe:
A life ſo infamous is better quitting,
Spent in baſe injuring, and low ſubmitting.
How weak, and yet how vain a thing is man,
Mean what he will, endeavour what he can!
I, who deſign'd to be ſo wondrous wiſe,
Perceive at laſt, where the great folly lies:
While others weakneſs is ſo gravely ſhown,
Their fame we ruin, but to raiſe our own;
That we may angels ſeem, we paint them elves
And write but ſatires, to ſet up ourſelves.

Tho' to myſelf this task appear'd ſo nice,
That ev'n the ancients ſeem'd to want advice;
With ſtrength unequal I have dar'd to climb
That lofty height unreach'd in former time.
No wonder in the bold attempt I fall,
And this, too late, to my remembrance call;
" Learn to write well, or not to write at all."

AN

AN

ESSAY

ON

POETRY.

AN

ESSAY

ON

POETRY.

OF all thoſe arts in which the wiſe excel,
Nature's chief maſter-piece is writing well:
No writing lifts exalted man ſo high,
As ſacred and ſoul-moving poeſy:
No kind of work requires ſo nice a touch,
And, if well finiſh'd, nothing ſhines ſo much.
But heav'n forbid we ſhould be ſo profane,
To grace the vulgar with that noble name.
'Tis not a flaſh of fancy, which ſometimes,
Dazling our minds, ſets off the ſlighteſt rhimes;
Bright as a blaze, but in a moment done:
True wit is everlaſting, like the ſun,
Which, tho' ſometimes behind a cloud retir'd,
Breaks out again, and is by all admir'd.
Number and rhime, and that harmonious ſound,
Which pot the niceſt ear with harſhneſs wound,
Are neceſſary, yet but vulgar arts;
And all in vain theſe ſuperficial parts
Contribute to the ſtructure of the whole,
Without a *Genius* too; for that's the *Soul*:

A ſpirit which inſpires the work throughout,
As that of nature moves the world about;
A flame that glows amidſt conceptions fit;
Ev'n ſomething of divine, and more than wit;
Itſelf unſeen, yet all things by it ſhown,
Deſcribing all men, but deſcrib'd by none.
Where doſt thou dwell? what caverns of the brain
Can ſuch a vaſt and mighty thing contain?
When I, at vacant hours, in vain thy abſence
mourn,
Oh! where doſt thou retire? and why doſt thou re-
turn,
Sometimes with pow'rful charms to hurry me away,
From pleaſures of the night, and bus'neſs of the
day?
Ev'n now, too far tranſported, I am fain
To check thy courſe, and uſe the needful rein.
As all is dulneſs, when the fancy's bad;
So, without judgment, fancy is but mad:
And judgment has a boundleſs influence
Not only in the choice of words, or ſenſe,
But on the world, on manners, and on men;
Fancy is but the feather of the pen;
Reaſon is that ſubſtantial uſeful part,
Which gains the head, while t'other wins the heart.
Here I ſhall all the various ſorts of verſe,
And the whole art of poetry rehearſe;
But who that taſk would after HORACE do?
The beſt of maſters, and examples too!

Echoes

Echoes at beſt, all we can ſay is vain;
Dull the deſign, and fruitleſs were the pain.
'Tis true, the ancients we may rob with eaſe;
But who with that mean ſhift himſelf can pleaſe,
Without an actor's pride? A player's art
Is above his, who writes a borrow'd part.
Yet modern laws are made for later faults,
And new abſurdities inſpire new thoughts;
What need has ſatire then to live on theft,
When ſo much freſh occaſion ſtill is left?
Fertile our ſoil, and full of rankeſt weeds,
And monſters worſe than ever *Nilus* breeds.
But hold, the fools ſhall have no cauſe to fear;
'Tis wit and ſenſe that is the ſubject here:
Defects of witty men deſerve a cure,
And thoſe who are ſo, will ev'n this endure.
First then, of SONGS, which now ſo much abound,
Without his ſong no fop is to be found;
A moſt offenſive weapon, which he draws
On all he meets, againſt APOLLO's laws.
Tho' nothing ſeems more eaſy, yet no part
Of poetry requires a nicer art;
For as in rows of richeſt pearl there lies
Many a blemiſh that eſcapes our eyes,
The leaſt of which defects is plainly ſhown
In one ſmall ring, and brings the value down:

So

So ſongs ſhould be to juſt perfection wrought;
Yet where can one be ſeen without a fault?
Exact propriety of words and thought;
Expreſſion eaſy, and the fancy high;
Yet that not ſeem to creep, nor this to fly;
No words tranſpos'd, but in ſuch order all,
As wrought with care, yet ſeem by chance to fall.
Here, as in all things elſe, is moſt unfit,
Bare ribaldry, that poor pretence to wit;
Such nauſeous ſongs by a * late author made,
Call an unwilling cenſure on his ſhade.
Not that warm thoughts of the tranſporting joy
Can ſhock the chaſteſt, or the niceſt cloy;
But words obſcene, too groſs to move deſire,
Like heaps of fuel only choak the fire.
On other themes he well deſerves our praiſe;
But palls that appetite he meant to raiſe.
Next, ELEGY, of ſweet, but ſolemn voice,
And of a ſu'ject grave, exacts the choice;
The praiſe of beauty, valour, wit contains;
And there too oft deſpairing love complains:
In vain, alas! for who by wit is mov'd?
That Phenix-ſhe deſerves to be belov'd;
But noiſy nonſenſe, and ſuch fops as vex
Mankind, take moſt with that fantaſtick ſex.
This to the praiſe of thoſe who better knew;
The many raiſe the value of the few.

* The E. of R.

But

But here (as all our ſex too oft have try'd)
Women have drawn my wand'ring thoughts aſide.
Their greateſt fault, who in this kind have writ,
Is not defect in words, or want of wit;
But ſhould this muſe harmonious numbers yield,
And ev'ry couplet be with fancy fill'd;
If yet a juſt coherence be not made
Between each thought; and the whole model laid
So right, that ev'ry line may higher riſe,
Like goodly mountains, till they reach the ſkies:
Such trifles may, perhaps, of late have paſt,
And may be lik'd a while, but never laſt;
'Tis epigram, 'tis point, 'tis what you will,
But not an Elegy, nor writ with ſkill,
No * *Panegyrick*, nor a † *Cooper's-Hill*.
A higher flight, and of a happier force,
Are ODES: the Muſes' moſt unruly horſe,
That bounds ſo fierce, the rider has no reſt,
Here foams at mouth, and moves like one poſſeſs'd.
The poet here muſt be indeed inſpir'd,
With fury too, as well as fancy fir'd.
COWLEY might boaſt to have perform'd this part,
Had he with nature join'd the rules of art;
But ſometimes diction mean, or verſe ill-wrought,
Deadens, or clouds, his noble frame of thought.
Tho' all appear in heat and fury done,
The language ſtill muſt ſoft and eaſy run.

* Waller's. † Denham's.

Theſe

Theſe laws may found a little too ſevere;
But judgment yields, and fancy governs here,
Which, tho' extravagant, this Muſe allows,
And makes the work much eaſier than it ſhows.

Of all the ways that wiſeſt men could find
To mend the age, and mortify mankind,
SATIRE well-writ has moſt ſucceſsful prov'd,
And cures, becauſe the remedy is lov'd.
'Tis hard to write on ſuch a ſubject more,
Without repeating things ſaid oft before:
Some vulgar errors only we'll remove,
That ſtain a beauty which we ſo much love.
Of choſen words ſome take not care enough,
And think they ſhould be as the ſubject rough;
This poem muſt be more exactly made,
And ſharpeſt thoughts in ſmootheſt words convey'd.
Some think, if ſharp enough, they cannot fail,
As if their only bus'neſs was to rail:
But human frailty nicely to unfold,
Diſtinguiſhes a ſatyr from a ſcold.
Rage you muſt hide, and prejudice lay down;
A ſatyr's ſmile is ſharper than his frown;
So while you ſeem to ſlight ſome rival youth,
Malice itſelf may paſs ſometimes for truth.
The * *Laureat* here may juſtly claim our praiſe,
Crown'd by † *Mack-Flecknp* with immortal bays;

* *Mr. Dryden.*

† A famous ſatirical Poem of his,

Yet

Yet once his * *Pegaſus* has born dead weight,
Rid by ſome lumpiſh miniſter of ſtate.
Here reſt, my Muſe, ſuſpend thy cares a while,
A more important taſk attends thy toil.
As ſome young eagle, that deſigns to fly
A long unwonted journey through the ſky,
Weighs all the dang'rous enterprize before,
O'er what wide lands and ſeas ſhe is to ſoar,
Doubts her own ſtrength ſo far, and juſtly fears
That lofty road of airy travellers;
But yet incited by ſome bold deſign,
That does her hopes beyond her fears incline,
Prunes ev'ry feather, views herſelf with care,
At laſt, reſolv'd, ſhe cleaves the yielding air;
Away ſhe flies, ſo ſtrong, ſo high, ſo faſt,
She leſſens to us, and is loſt at laſt:
So (tho' too weak for ſuch a weighty thing)
The Muſe inſpires a ſharper note to ſing.
And why ſhould truth offend, when only told
To guide the ignorant, and warn the bold?
On then, my Muſe, adventrouſly engage
To give inſtructions that concern the STAGE.
The unities of action, time, and place,
Which, if obſerv'd, give plays ſo great a grace,
Are, tho' but little practis'd, too well known
To be taught here, where we pretend alone

* A Poem called *The Hind and Panther*.

From

From nicer faults to purge the preſent age,
Leſs obvious errors of the *Engliſh* ſtage.
Firſt then, *Soliloquies* had need be few,
Extremely ſhort, and ſpoke in paſſion too.
Our lovers talking to themſelves, for want
Of others, make the pit their confidant;
Nor is the matter mended yet, if thus
They truſt a friend, only to tell it us:
Th' occaſion ſhould as naturally fall,
As when * BELLARIO confeſſes all.
Figures of ſpeech, which poets think ſo fine,
(Art's needleſs varniſh to make nature ſhine)
Are all but paint upon a beauteous face,
And in deſcriptions only claim a place:
But, to make rage declaim, and grief diſcourſe,
From lovers in deſpair fine things to force,
Muſt needs ſucceed: for who can chuſe but pity
A dying hero, miſerably witty?
But oh! the *Dialogues*, where jeſt and mock
Is held up like a reſt at ſhittle-cock!
Or elſe, like bells, eternally they chime,
They ſigh in *Simile*, and die in *Rhime*.
What things are theſe who would be poets thought,
By nature not inſpir'd, nor learning taught?
Some wit they have, and therefore may deſerve
A better courſe than this, by which they ſtarve:

* In *Philaſter*, a Play of *Beaumont* and *Fletcher*.

But

But to write plays! why, 'tis a bold pretence
To judgment, breeding, wit, and eloquence:
Nay more; for they muſt look within, to find
Thoſe *ſecret turns* of nature in the mind:
Without this part, in vain would be the whole,
And but a body all, without a ſoul.
All this united yet, but makes a part
Of *Dialogue*, that great and pow'rful art,
Now almoſt loſt, which the old *Grecians* knew,
From whom the *Romans* fainter copies drew,
Scarce comprehended ſince, but by a few.
PLATO and LUCIAN are the beſt remains
Of all the wonders which this art contains;
Yet to ourſelves we juſtice muſt allow,
SHAKESPEARE and FLETCHER are the wonders now:
Conſider them, and read them o'er and o'er;
Go ſee them play'd; then read them as before;
For tho' in many things they groſsly fail,
Over our paſſions ſtill they ſo prevail,
That our own grief by theirs is rock'd aſleep;
The dull are forc'd to feel, the wiſe to weep.
Their beauties imitate, avoid their faults;
Firſt, on a *plot* employ thy careful thoughts;
Turn it, with time, a thouſand ſeveral ways;
This oft, alone, has giv'n ſucceſs to plays.
Reject that vulgar error (which appears
So fair) of making *perfect characters*;

There

There no ſuch thing in nature, and you'll draw
A faultleſs monſter which the world ne'er ſaw.
Some faults muſt be, that his misfortunes drew,
But ſuch as may deſerve compaſſion too.
Beſides the main deſign compos'd with art,
Each moving *ſcene* muſt be a plot apart;
Contrive each little turn, mark ev'ry place,
As painters firſt chalk out the future face:
Yet be not fondly your own ſlave for this,
But change hereafter what appears amiſs.
Think not ſo much where ſhining *thoughts* to place,
As what a man would ſay in ſuch a caſe:
Neither in comedy will this ſuffice,
The *player* too muſt be before your eyes;
And, tho' 'tis drudgery to ſtoop ſo low,
To him you muſt your ſecret meaning ſhow.
Expoſe no ſingle fop, but lay the load
More equally, and ſpread the folly broad;
Mere coxcombs are too obvious; oft we ſee
A fool derided by as bad as he:
Hawks fly at nobler game; in this low way,
A very owl may prove a bird of prey.
Small poets thus will one poor fop devour,
But to collect, like bees, from ev'ry flow'r,
Ingredients to compoſe that precious juice,
Which ſerves the world for pleaſure and for uſe,

In ſpite of faction this would favour get;
But * FALSTAFF ſtands inimitable yet.
Another fault which often may befall,
Is, when the wit of ſome great poet ſhall
So overflow, that is, be none at all;
That ev'n his fools ſpeak ſenſe, as if poſſeſt,
And each by inſpiration breaks his jeſt.
If once the juſtneſs of each part be loſt,
Well we may laugh, but at the poet's coſt.
That ſilly thing men call *ſheer-wit* avoid,
With which our age ſo naufeouſly is cloy'd;
Humour is all; wit ſhould be only brought
To turn agreeably ſome proper thought.
But ſince the poets we of late have known,
Shine in no dreſs ſo much as in their own,
The better by example to convince,
Caſt but a view on this wrong ſide of ſenſe.
Firſt, a *Soliloquy* is calmly made,
Where ev'ry reaſon is exactly weigh'd;
Which once perform'd, moſt opportunely comes
Some hero frighted at the noiſe of drums;
For her ſweet ſake, whom at firſt ſight he loves,
And all in *metaphor* his paſſion proves;
But ſome ſad accident, tho' yet unknown,
Parting this pair, to leave the ſwain alone;
He ſtrait grows jealous, tho' we know not why;
Then, to oblige his rival, needs will die;

* An admirable Character in a Play of *Shakeſpeare*.

But firſt he makes a *ſpeech*, wherein he tells
The abſent nymph how much his flame excels;
And yet bequeaths her generouſly now,
To that lov'd rival whom he does not know!
Who ſtrait appears; but who can fate withſtand?
Too late, alas! to hold his haſty hand,
That juſt has giv'n himſelf the cruel ſtroke!
At which his very rival's heart is broke:
He, more to his new friend than miſtreſs kind,
Moſt ſadly mourns at being left behind,
Of ſuch a death prefers the pleaſing charms
To love, and living in a lady's arms.
What ſhameful and what monſtrous things are theſe?
And then they rail at thoſe they cannot pleaſe;
Conclude us only partial to the dead,
And grudge the ſign of old BEN JOHNSON's head;
When the intrinſick value of the ſtage
Can ſcarce be judg'd but by a following age:
For dances, flutes, *Italian* ſongs, and rhime,
May keep up ſinking nonſenſe for a time;
But that muſt fail, which now ſo much ov'r-rules,
And ſenſe no longer will ſubmit to fools.
By painful ſteps at laſt we labour up
Parnaſſus' hill, on whoſe bright airy top,
The EPICK poets ſo divinely ſhow,
And with juſt pride behold the reſt below.
Heroic poems have a juſt pretence
To be the utmoſt ſtretch of human ſenſe;

A work

A work of ſuch ineſtimable worth,
There are but two the world has yet brought forth!
HOMER and VIRGIL! with what ſacred awe,
Do thoſe mere ſounds the world's attention draw!
Juſt as a changeling ſeems below the reſt
Of men, or rather is a two-legg'd beaſt;
So theſe gigantic ſouls amaz'd we find
As much above the reſt of human kind!
Nature's whole ſtrength united! endleſs fame,
And univerſal ſhouts attend their name!
Read HOMER once, and you can read no more;
For all books elſe appear ſo mean, ſo poor,
Verſe will ſeem proſe; but ſtill perſiſt to read,
And HOMER will be all the books you need.
Had BOSSU never writ, the world had ſtill,
Like *Indians*, view'd this wondrous piece of ſkill;
As ſomething of divine, the work admir'd;
Not hop'd to be inſtructed, but inſpir'd:
But he, diſcloſing ſacred myſteries,
Has ſhewn where all the mighty magic lies;
Deſcrib'd the ſeeds, and in what order ſown,
That have to ſuch a vaſt proportion grown.
Sure, from ſome angel he the ſecret knew,
Who thro' this labyrinth has lent the clue!
But what, alas! avails it poor mankind,
To ſee this promis'd land, yet ſtay behind?
The way is ſhewn, but who has ſtrength to go?
Who can all ſciences profoundly know?

Whoſe fancy flies beyond weak reaſon's ſight,
And yet has judgment to direct it right?
Whoſe juſt diſcernment, VIRGIL-like, is ſuch,
Never to ſay too little, or too much?
Let ſuch a man begin without delay;
But he muſt do beyond what I can ſay;
Muſt above TASSO's lofty flights prevail,
Succeed where SPENCER, and ev'n MILTON fail.

ODE

ODE

ON

BRUTUS.

44920

ODE
ON
BRUTUS.

I.

'TIS ſaid, that favourite, mankind,
Was made the lord of all below;
But yet the [a] doubtful are [b] concern'd to find,
'Tis [c] only one man tells another ſo.
And, for this great dominion here,
Which over other beaſts we claim,
[d] *Reaſon* our beſt credential does appear;
By which, indeed, we domineer;
But how abſurdly, we may ſee with ſhame.
Reaſon, that ſolemn trifle! light as air;
Driv'n up and down by [e] cenſure or applauſe:
By partial love away 'tis blown,
Or the leaſt prejudice can weigh it down;
Thus our high privilege becomes our [f] ſnare.
In any nice and weighty cauſe,
How weak, at beſt, is *Reaſon!* yet the grave
Impoſe on that ſmall judgment which we have.

II.

In all thoſe wits, whoſe names have ſpread ſo wide,
And ev'n the force of time defy'd,
Some failings yet may be deſcry'd.
Among the reſt, with wonder be it told,
That BRUTUS is admir'd for CÆSAR's death;
By which he yet ſurvives in fame's immortal breath,
BRUTUS, ev'n he, of all the reſt,
In whom we ſhould that deed the moſt deteſt,
Is of mankind eſteem'd the beſt.
As ſnow deſcending from ſome lofty hill,
Is by its rolling courſe augmenting ſtill;
So from illuſtrious authors down have roll'd
Thoſe great encomiums he receiv'd of old:
Republic orators ſtill ſhew eſteem,
And gild their eloquence with praiſe of him,
But truth unveil'd like a bright ſun appears,
To ſhine away this heap of ſev'nteen hundred years.

III.

In vain 'tis urg'd by an illuſtrious wit,
(To whom in all beſides I willingly ſubmit)
That CÆSAR's life no pity could deſerve
From one who kill'd himſelf, rather than ſerve,
Had BRUTUS choſe rather himſelf to ſlay,
Than any maſter to obey;

Happy

Happy for *Rome* had been that noble pride;
The world had then remain'd in peace, and only
BRUTUS dy'd.
For he, whoſe ſoul diſdains to own
Subjection to a tyrant's frown,
And his own life would rather end;
Would, ſure, much rather kill himſelf, than only
hurt his friend.
To his own ſword in the *Phillipian* field
BRUTUS, indeed, at laſt did yield:
But in thoſe times ſelf-killing was not rare;
And his proceeded only from deſpair:
He might have choſen [i] elſe to live,
If hopes another CÆSAR would forgive;
Then, for the good of *Rome*, he could once more
Conſpire againſt a life which had ſpar'd his before.

IV.

Our country challenges our utmoſt care,
And in our thoughts deſerves the tender'ſt ſhare;
Her to a thouſand friends we ſhould prefer
Yet not [k] betray 'em, tho' it be for her.
Hard is his heart, whom no deſert can move,
A miſtreſs or a friend to love,
Above what e'er he does beſides enjoy;
But may he, for their ſakes, his ſire or ſons deſtroy!
For ſacred juſtice, or for public good,
Scorn'd be our wealth, our honour, and our blood:

In

In ſuch a cauſe, want is a happy ſtate;
Ev'n low diſgrace would be a glorious fate;
And death itſelf, when noble fame ſurvives,
More to be valu'd than a thouſand lives.
But 'tis not, ſurely, of ſo fair renown,
To ſpill another's blood, as to expoſe our own:
Of all that's ours we cannot give too much;
But what belongs to friendſhip, oh! 'tis ſacrilege to touch.

V.

[1] *Can we ſtand by unmov'd, and ſee*
Our mother robb'd and raviſh'd? Can we be
Excus'd, if in her cauſe we never ſtir,
Pleas'd with the ſtrength and beauty of the raviſher?
Thus ſings our bard with almoſt heat divine;
'Tis pity that his thought was not [m] as ſtrong as fine.
Wou'd it more juſtly did the caſe expreſs,
Or that its beauty and its grace were leſs.
(Thus a nymph ſometimes we ſee,
Who ſo charming ſeems to be,
That, jealous of a ſoft ſurprize,
We ſcarce durſt truſt our eager eyes)
Such a fallacious ambuſh to eſcape,
It were but vain to plead a willing rape;
A valiant ſon would be provoked the more;
A [n] force we therefore muſt confeſs, but acted long before;

A marriage

A [o] marriage ſince did intervene,
With all the ſolemn and the ſacred ſcene;
Loud was the *Hymenean* ſong;
The violated * dame walk'd ſmilingly along,
And in the midſt of the moſt ſacred dance,
As if enamour'd of his ſight,
Often ſhe caſt a kind admiring glance
On the bold ſtruggler for delight;
Who afterwards appear'd ſo moderate and cool,
As if for public good alone he ſo deſir'd to rule.

VI.

But, oh! that this were all which we can urge
Againſt a *Roman* of ſo great a ſoul!
And that [p] fair truth permitted us to purge
His fact, of what appears ſo foul!
Friendſhip, that ſacred and ſublimeſt thing!
The nobleſt quality, and chiefeſt good,
(In this [q] dull age ſcarce underſtood)
Inſpires us with unuſual warmth, her injur'd rites to ſing.
[r] Aſſiſt, ye angels! whoſe immortal bliſs,
Tho' more refin'd, chiefly conſiſts in this!
[s] How plainly your bright thoughts to one another ſhine!
Oh! how ye all agree in harmony divine!

* *Rome.*

The

The race of mutual love with equal zeal ye run;
A course, as far from any end, as when at first
begun.

[u] Ye saw, and smil'd upon this matchless pair,
Who still betwixt 'em did so many virtues share,
Some which belong to peace, and some to strife,
Those of a calm, and of an active life,
That all the excellence of human-kind
Concurr'd to make of both but one united mind;
Which friendship did so fast and closely bind,
Not the least cement could appear, by which their
souls were join'd.

That tye which holds our mortal frame,
Which poor unknowing we a soul and body name,
Seems not a composition more divine,
Or more abstruse, than all that does in friendship
shine.

VII.

From mighty CÆSAR, and his boundless grace,
Tho' BRUTUS [w] once at least, his life receiv'd;
Such [x] obligations, tho' so high believ'd,
Are yet but slight in such a case,
Where friendship so possesses all the place,
There is no room for gratitude; since he,
Who so obliges, is more pleas'd than his sav'd friend
can be,

[u] Just

Juſt in the midſt of all this noble heat,
While their great hearts did both ſo kindly beat,
That it amaz'd the lookers on,
And forc'd them to ſuſpect a * father and a ſon;
(Tho' here ev'n nature's ſelf ſtill ſeem'd to be out-done)
From ſuch a friendſhip unprovok'd to fall,
Is horrid; yet I wiſh that fact were all,
Which does with too much cauſe Ungrateful BRUTUS call.

VIII.

In cooleſt blood he laid a long deſign
Againſt his beſt and deareſt friend;
Did ev'n his foes in zeal exceed,
To ſpirit others up to work ſo black a deed;
Himſelf the [z] centre where they all did join.
CÆSAR, mean time, fearleſs, and fond of him,
Was as induſtrious all the while,
To give ſuch [a] ample marks of fond eſteem,
As made the graveſt *Romans* ſmile,
To ſee with how much eaſe love can the wiſe beguile.
He, whom thus BRUTUS doom'd to bleed,
Did, ſeeing his own race aſide,
Nothing leſs for him provide,
Than in the world's great empire to ſucceed:

* *Cæſar* was ſuſpected to have begotten *Brutus*.

Which

Which we are bound in juſtice to allow,
Is all-ſufficient proof to ſhow,
That BRUTUS did not ſtrike for his own ſake:
And if, alas! he fail'd, 'twas only by miſtake.

NOTES.

NOTES.

a *THE Doubtful.*] In which number are comprehended all the ſceptics of both ſorts, *viz.* they who without much conſideration are apt to ſlight the Holy Bible, and all religion depending on it, becauſe they have neither the patience, nor the parts to examine any thing throughly; and others, more modeſt, who would on ſeveral accounts accept thoſe doctrines which are taught us, if their judgment, informed by a well-meaning and induſtrious inquiry (which is all that God has given us for our guide) did not perceive, in ſome of them at leaſt, a manifeſt abſurdity; apprehending alſo a kind of impiety in believing things inconſiſtent not only with common ſenſe, but with that reverend notion we ought to have of the Deity. They conceive it to be one of thoſe abſurdities, that a poor animal, called a man, ſhould be inveſted by God with a right of deſpotic dominion over all the reſt of the creation, when all the while we are but too plainly ſenſible of being unable to comprehend rightly the minuteſt part of it. Should we not (ſay they) undervalue and laugh at one of ourſelves, for giving a large patrimony to a booby ſon, without inſtructing or breeding him up to underſtand or enjoy

joy it? But when no other anſwer is to be well made, the reply to all is, that, as odd as this appears, yet God has done it, and therefore we ought to believe it well done, and highly prudent; which moſt certainly is a true conſequence, if the premiſes were right; but that will be examined impartially in the following notes.

[b] *Concern'd.*] A word of a double ſignification; both of being intereſted in a buſineſs, and of being troubled at any ill ſucceſs of it. The word in this place implies both; firſt, becauſe the doubtful are a part of mankind, who claim this dominion, and ſo are reaſonably inquiſitive about it; and ſecondly, becauſe they have occaſion to be troubled upon finding their title to it ſo very weak, after ſo much wealth and blood ſpent in the controverſy. 'Tis well too, if we are not one day called to account, and made to pay dear coſts for ſo contentious a quarrel.

[c] *Only one man.*] Here now comes properly the examination of what grounds they go on, who pretend that God has done us this great honour, and that therefore we ought to believe it well and wiſely done, whatever incongruities may appear in it; which is a conſequence that muſt certainly be agreed to, if the firſt part can be as well made out: But, alas! (ſay our ſceptics) when we come to that, inſtead

ſtead of a proof, there is nothing produced but one poor text in *Geneſis*, whether written by *Moſes* or ſome other man (for that is now diſputed among divines themſelves) is of no importance, ſince a man ſtill, one of our own imperfect, unknowing kind; and, if he is to be credited on his ſingle word againſt all our ſenſe and reaſon, in a thing alſo that ſeems to derogate ſo much from the infinite wiſdom of divine providence, ſure there is need firſt of proving him infallible; whereas all the proof of that is only derived by tradition from other men ſtill, who therefore cannot certify for one another. 'Tis ſaid alſo by theſe Sceptics, that 'tis worth our obſerving, how the author of this text of man's dominion over all other creatures, has written another very extraordinary one; *viz.* that God walked in the garden of *Eden* in the cool of the evening; which, if excuſed on the account of being only a figurative expreſſion, yet much invalidates a narration of ſuch a vaſt importance, that tropes and figures ſeem a little improper in it. Divines are unwilling to ſave its credit by the difficulty of our underſtanding the *Hebrew* tongue (tho' no ill excuſe, ſince it is allowed to be ſometimes unintelligible) for fear of their adverſaries making the ſame objection to other texts as extraordinary, and perhaps to all the Old Teſtament. Upon the whole matter, and to end ſo tedious a note, 'tis probable

the wiſe author of *Geneſis*, for reaſons that might be given, and many more which we now cannot gueſs at, had found it fit and neceſſary to infuſe this opinion of man's ſuperiority into the *Jews*. And who knows but it was as needful to encourage them againſt the beaſts of a wilderneſs in which they wandered ſo long, as againſt the kings of *Canaan*, whom MOSES, like a wiſe leader, aſſured them before-hand the Lord would deliver into their Hands?

[d] *Reaſon.*] Leſt their aforeſaid argument in defence of this opinion may not appear convincing, divines have added that of reaſon, and ſet it up to be not only an inſtance, but an evidence of our title over all things; as being a particular talent and bleſſing beſtowed on mankind alone. But the Sceptics evade this again, firſt, by denying that it is a talent peculiar to man, ſince other animals appear manifeſtly endued with it, at leaſt to ſome degree; and, if that degree be found inferior, yet the difference ſeems as great ſometimes between one man and another, and (perhaps they may ſay merrily) even between themſelves and their adverſaries. Secondly, they find this reaſon to be ſuch a narrow, miſleading, uncertain faculty, that, in their opinion, it is much unworthy of being the great credential from the moſt high God, for domineering over all our fellow-creatures, who indeed ſeem neither

ther to owe us, nor pay us obedience. And if the boldeſt maintainer of this opinion would be perſuaded to take a walk into a wilderneſs of wild beaſts, ſhewing his credential among them; it is probable they would all pay as great ſubmiſſion to it, as ſuch a rational action deſerved.

[e] *Cenſure, or Applauſe.*] Either of theſe, if any thing general, is enough to carry away the opinion of moſt people, who judge more by the ear than the eye; of which there are ridiculous inſtances enough. I have ſeen a man who was popular, not only excuſed but applauded, on account of the very ſame action for which another lay juſtly under a public *odium*.

[f] *Snare.*] If we did not truſt ſo much to this noble faculty of reaſon, but chiefly to our ſenſes, as other creatures do; we ſhould be no more deceived than they are, who ſeldom play the fool and hurt themſelves by their profound conſiderations, as many a wiſe man does. Was any beaſt ever ſeen to leap chearfully into a fire, like the widows and ſlaves of *India*? Which tho' wives in theſe parts are not extremely apt to imitate; yet, even among us, how many people, of all religions, have ſuffered and ſought out death on ſeveral accounts, that are not much leſs unreaſonable?

8 *Praiſes.*] I believe no man had ever a greater reputation than BRUTUS, not only for learning, Parts, and eloquence, but for a quality above all that, moral honeſty: whoſe glory therefore I would by no means endeavour to leſſen, except in this ſingle action; nor in that neither, as to his deſign in doing it; for I have a real veneration for him, but yet more for truth. I fancy the general partiality for BRUTUS, as to this killing CÆSAR, has proceeded from two cauſes; firſt, the common cuſtom of the world to cry up whatever they are like to be the better for; and ſo on the contrary: as for example, prodigality, a vice equal to avarice, tho' not ſo ſordid, is commonly rather commended than blamed, and called generoſity, which is a virtue. Thus in commonwealths (which, by the way, have bred always the beſt writers) nothing could be more beneficial than killing any great aſpiring perſon; and therefore thoſe refined wits put the beſt gloſs upon ſuch inhumanities. The other cauſe of their partiality is the almoſt unparalleled merit of the man, whoſe very doing a thing was enough to make every body think it juſt. But nothing is ſo dangerous as to be led into this ſort of miſtake for want of conſidering, that as the worſt men do well ſometimes, the very beſt are not infallible.

Choſe

[i] *Choſe to live.*] This is the hardeſt thing I have ſaid of BRUTUS in this whole ode; which the thought of CÆSAR's clemency, and his ingratitude, has wrung from me: for, tho' a benefactor may carry himſelf afterwards ſo unjuſtly as to forfeit all title to our friendſhip, and perhaps to our ſervice alſo; yet to return him evil for good, is in my opinion horrible, and the very reverſe of CHRIST's excellent ſermon of morality. And ſince he killed CÆSAR after receiving a pardon of his life from him, I do BRUTUS no wrong in ſuppoſing him again capable of the ſame fault againſt another CÆSAR, whom he neither knew, nor loved ſo well; ſince the public good and liberty of *Rome* were as much concerned in deſtroying one as the other.

[k] *Betray.*] In this inſtance of betraying a friend, and in the following one of deſtroying one's father, or children; my meaning only is, that whatever obligation or concern we happen to be under, it may be a good reaſon for ſacrificing our intereſt to it, but not our honeſty, by doing any ill-natur'd or immoral action.

[l] *Can we.*] In repeating theſe four verſes of Mr. *Cowley*, I have done an unuſual thing; for, notwithſtanding that he is my adverſary in the argu-

ment, and a very famous one too, I could not endure to let ſo fine a thought remain as ill expreſſed in this ode as it is in his; which any body may find by comparing them together. But I would not be underſtood as if I pretended to correct Mr. *Cowley*, tho' expreſſion was not his beſt talent: for, as I have mended theſe few verſes of his, I doubt not but he could have done as much for a great many of mine.

[m] *As ſtrong as fine.*] I, who oppoſe his argument, muſt be allow'd to ſay it is not a good one; tho' at the ſame time I acknowledge it to be ſo fine a fallacy, and to have ſomething in it ſo very ſublime, that it impoſes on our reaſon, as much as CÆSAR did on *Rome*; and may be a little excuſed by that uſurper's apophthegm, *Si violandum eſt jus, regnandi cauſa eſt.*

[n] *A rape.*] Nobody argues well, who does not argue fairly; and therefore I freely admit there was a rape in the caſe at firſt, which is not to be defended. Accordingly, if BRUTUS had killed CAESAR at the famous battle of *Pharſalia*, he might have prevented this rape, and his own crime beſides in revenging it ſo long afterwards. But, inſtead of conſpiring againſt his life at that time, he only begged his own.

A mar-

o *A marriage ſince.*] CÆSAR was inexcuſable for doing violence to his country; yet *Rome* at laſt finding him ſo mild a governor, and ſo excellent a perſon in all reſpects, ſubmitted chearfully to him; all her greateſt men, of whom BRUTUS himſelf was one, acquieſcing entirely under his dictatorſhip: which has made me carry on Mr. *Cowley*'s metaphor a little farther than he did, and give his violated matron in marriage; ſuppoſing *Rome* a wealthy bride, who, out of kindneſs and prudence together, is willing enough to make the beſt of it, and to eſpouſe an agreeable raviſher.

p *Fair truth.*] He was a wiſe man who ſaid women were ſtronger than either the king or wine; but his wiſdom appeared moſt in preferring truth to them all. She has a beauty outſhining all the art and eloquence in the world; and I ſhould not wonder to ſee a very deiſt willing to die a martyr for her, tho' he believed no reſurrection, and expected no reward. There was one of that principle lately among the *Turks*; a man of parts, and in nothing fantaſtical, who, rather than renounce ſome doctrines he maintained againſt a future life, and the fooliſh ſuperſtition of adoring MAHOMET, choſe rather to die as calmly and as conſiderately as SOCRATES himſelf.

[q] *In this baſe age.*] 'Tis almoſt incredible what the ancients have written, and really performed of friendſhip. And therefore we ſee the famous old tragedies are often turned all upon that; whereas ours are only filled with love; which, tho' as tender a concern as the other, yet (a woman being one of the parties) is uncapable of many ſublime thoughts that ariſe among the men, a ſex ſo much more knowing and active in the world. And even for ſoftneſs itſelf, it will be hard to ſhew a ſcene more moving than that between AMYNTOR and MELANTIUS in the *Maid's Tragedy*; which I ſhould be ſorry to ſee without great emotion, ſince it is a ſhrewd ſign of being both dull and ill-natured. Nobody has equalled the ancients on this ſubject, except MONTAGNE, who on all ſubjects has hardly been equalled by the moderns. The worſt of it is, this friendſhip is a virtue which does not depend upon one's ſelf alone to have; for in ſuch a ſelfiſh age, one man, tho' never ſo capable of it, may look about a great while before he finds out another; and this contract will never hold, without an exact counterpart.

[r] *Aſſiſt, ye Angels.*] All religions agree in believing that ſuperior beings aſſiſt us on ſome important occaſions; but above all poetry, and eſpecially

cially of this kind of it, has an eſtabliſhed right to depend on inſpiration. To ſpeak truth, all poets have endeavoured to hide their vanity under this veil of pretended modeſty; nothing ſeeming more humble than to diſtruſt themſelves, and implore aſſiſtance, while at the ſame time they preſumed that ſomething like divine inſpiration might ſhine out in their poems. On which occaſion (theſe notes being already a rambling ſort of rhapſody) I will venture to ſay a little on a ſubject, of which others, for aught I can find, have not ſaid much: I mean, of that which poets call a muſe, by whom they pretend to be inſpired, and is by all underſtood to be a genius for poetry; to which genius a poet may be allowed in ſome meaſure to pretend, becauſe whoever wants it, tho' with never ſo good words and ſmooth cadence, is yet little better than a player at *Crambo*. My imperfect notion of a genius is this, which I ſubmit to better judgments; I think it a happy temper of the brain, ſo equally mix'd of fancy and judgment, that as great heat of imagination is apt to ſpring all ſort of game, ſo the underſtanding faculty is ſtill near at hand, to ſelect the good, and to reject the reſt.

* *How plainly.*] This is according to the univerſal opinion of angels, that they need no organs of ſpeech among themſelves; and their thoughts are com-

communicated to one another by what the ſchool-men call intuition. Which, however true or falſe, is enough for the poet's applying it to this ſubject of friendſhip, which ſeems, even among us mortals, to have ſomething of divine in it.

[t] *A race as far*, &c.] According to the chriſtian faith, the angels had a beginning, tho' they can have no end; and we have as good an opinion of our own ſouls alſo.

[u] *You ſaw and ſmil'd.*] Since angels are ſuppoſed to be particularly concerned for mankind (tho' I confeſs I think we are very unworthy of that hotiour) they muſt needs be pleaſed with ſeeing in us any ſort of virtue, eſpecially this ſort of friendſhip, ſo much practiſed by themſelves.

[w] *Life receiv'd.*] Beſides that BRUTUS received his life once from CAESAR on the account of the civil war, he was very much ſuſpected to be his ſon; and the more, becauſe of his great fondneſs of him. 'Tis certain the time of CAESAR's intrigue with SERVILIA is very conſiſtent with it. But his forgiving him at *Pharſalia* was not ſo much as the leaſt proof of it; for the mother's paſt favours had been alone ſufficient to procure a pardon for her ſon, eſpecially with ſo merciful a nature as CAESAR's.

Obli-

x *Obligations.*] This to ſome houmours is like enough to appear an over-refinement; and I expect they will rather fancy to have the pleaſure of receiving good turns, let who will take the other of doing them. But I appeal to many, if they have not found the doing a kindneſs a much greater ſatisfaction than receiving one. Yet I admit the latter part to be very agreeable alſo, when it is from worthy perſons; being a new inſtance of their eſteem and favour.

y *All.*] Becauſe a fact committed in paſſion, or by inadvertence, is nothing in compariſon with one done on deliberation, and by a long-laid deſign; which ſo far excuſed ALEXANDER's killing of CLYTUS, that it has leſſened his great fame of being generous and good-natured.

z *The centre.*] This was ſo great a deſign, that none but ſuch an extraordinary perſon as BRUTUS could have brought it about by his influence over all the conſpirators; who being the chief patriots among the nobleſt people that ever the ſun ſhined on, I cannot but think BRUTUS appears higher at the head of ſuch an illuſtrious party, than CAESAR himſelf commanding the whole *Roman* empire.

Ample

[a] *Ample marks.*] CAESAR had in a public manner given BRUTUS the preference to CASSIUS, and to all *Rome* besides, by making him chief *Prætor* a few Days before he killed him.

[b] *Empire.*] It was generally believed in *Rome*, that CAESAR thought BRUTUS the fitteſt man to ſucceed him; which therefore excuſes BRUTUS ſo far, as it is a proof of his preferring the good of the commonwealth, not only to his beſt friend, but to the higheſt temptation of intereſt and ambition that could poſſibly be laid in any man's way.

MISCEL-

MISCELLANIES.

THE

RAPTURE.

I YIELD, I yield, and can no longer ſtay
My eager thoughts, that force themſelves away,
Sure, none inſpir'd (whoſe heat tranſports 'em ſtill
Above their reaſon, and beyond their will)
Can firm againſt the ſtrong impulſe remain:
Cenſure itſelf were not ſo ſharp a pain.
Let vulgar minds ſubmit to vulgar ſway;
What ignorance ſhall think, or malice ſay,
To me are trifles; if the knowing few,
Who can ſee faults, but can ſee beauties too,
Applaud that genius which themſelves partake,
And ſpare the poet for the muſe's ſake.
The muſe, who raiſes me from humble ground,
To view the vaſt and various world around:
How faſt I mount! in what a wond'rous way
I grow tranſported to this large ſurvey!
I value earth no more, and far below
Methinks I ſee the buſy pigmies go.
My ſoul entranc'd is in a rapture brought
Above the common tracks of vulgar thought:
With fancy wing'd, I feel the purer air,
And with contempt look down on human care.

Airy

Airy ambition, ever ſoaring high,
Stands firſt expos'd to my cenſorious eye.
Behold ſome toiling up a ſlipp'ry hill,
Where, tho' arriv'd, they muſt be toiling ſtill:
Some, with unſteady feet, juſt fall'n to ground;
Others at top, whoſe heads are turning round.
To this high ſphere it happens ſtill that ſome,
The moſt unfit, are forwardeſt to come;
Yet among theſe are princes forc'd to chuſe,
Or ſeek out ſuch as would perhaps refuſe.
Favour too great is ſafely plac'd on none;
And ſoon becomes a dragon or a drone;
Either remiſs and negligent of all,
Or elſe imperious and tyrannical.

The muſe inſpires me now to look again,
And ſee a meaner ſort of ſordid men
Doating on little heaps of yellow duſt;
For that deſpiſing honour, eaſe, and luſt.
Let other bards, expreſſing how it ſhines,
Deſcribe with envy what the miſer finds;
Only as heaps of dirt it ſeems to me,
Where we ſuch deſpicable vermin ſee;
Who creep thro' filth a thouſand crooked ways,
Inſenſible of infamy or praiſe:
Loaded with guilt, they ſtill purſue their courſe;
Not ev'n reſtrain'd by love, or friendſhip's force.

Not to enlarge on ſuch an obvious thought;
Behold their folly, which tranſcends their fault!

Alas!

Alas! their cares and cautions only tend
To gain the means, and then to loſe the end.
Like heroes in romances, ſtill in fight
For miſtreſſes that yield them no delight.
This, of all vice, does moſt debaſe the mind,
Gold is itſelf th' allay to human-kind.
Oh, happy times! when no ſuch thing as coin
E'er tempted friends to part, or foes to join!
Cattle or corn, among thoſe harmleſs men,
Was all their wealth, the gold and ſilver then:
Corn was too bulky to corrupt a tribe,
And bell'wing herds would have betray'd the bribe.
Ev'en traffic now is intercourſe of ill,
And ev'ry wind brings a new miſchief ſtill;
By trade we flouriſh in our leaves and fruit,
But av'rice and exceſs devour the root.
Thus far the muſe unwillingly has been
Fix'd on the dull, leſs happy ſorts of ſin;
But, now more pleas'd, ſhe views the diff'rent ways
Of luxury, and all its charms ſurveys.
Dear luxury! thou ſoft, but ſure deceit!
Riſe of the mean, and ruin of the great!
Thou ſure preſage of ill-approaching fates!
The bane of empires, and the change of ſtates!
Armies in vain reſiſt thy mighty pow'r;
Not the worſt conduct would confound them more.
Thus *Rome* herſelf, while o'er the world ſhe flew,
And did by virtue all that world ſubdue,

Was by her own victorious arms oppreſs'd,
And catch'd infection from the conquer'd *Eaſt*;
Whence all thoſe vices came, which ſoon devour
The beſt foundations of renown and pow'r.
But oh! what need have we abroad to roam,
Who feel too much the ſad effects at home,
Of wild exceſs? which we ſo plainly find,
Decays the body, and impairs the mind.
But yet grave fops muſt not preſume from hence
To ſlight the ſacred pleaſures of the ſenſe:
Our appetites are nature's laws, and giv'n,
Under the broad authentic ſeal of heav'n.
Let pedants wrangle, and let bigots fight,
To put reſtraint on innocent delight;
But heav'n and nature's always in the right;
They would not draw poor wretched mortals in,
Or give deſires that ſhall be doom'd for ſin.
Yet, that in height of harmleſs joys we may
Laſt to old age, and never loſe a day;
Amidſt our pleaſures we ourſelves ſhould ſpare,
And manage all with temperance and care,
The gods forbid but we ſometimes may ſteep
Our joys in wine, and full our cares aſleep.
It raiſes nature, ripens ſeeds of worth,
As moiſt'ning pictures calls the colours forth;
But if the varniſh we too oft apply,
Alas! like colours, we grow faint and die.

Hold,

Hold, hold, impetuous muſe: I would reſtrain
Her over-eager heat, but all in vain;
Abandon'd to delights, ſhe longs to rove;
I check'd her here, and now ſhe flies to love;
Shews me ſome rural nymph by ſhepherd chas'd,
Soon overtaken, and as ſoon embrac'd:
The graſs by her, as ſhe by him is preſs'd;
For ſhame, my muſe, let fancy gueſs the reſt:
At ſuch a point fancy can never ſtay,
But flies beyond whatever you can ſay.
Behold the ſilent ſhades, the am'rous grove,
The dear delights, the very act of love.
This is his loweſt ſphere, his country ſcene,
Where love is humble, and his fare but mean;
Yet ſpringing up without the help of art,
Leaves a ſincerer reliſh in the heart,
More healthfully, tho' not ſo finely fed,
And better thrives than where more nicely bred.
But 'tis in courts where moſt he makes a ſhow,
And high enthron'd, governs the world below;
For tho' in hiſtories learn'd ignorance
Attributes all to cunning, or to chance;
Love will in thoſe diſguiſes often ſmile,
And knows, the cauſe was kindneſs all the while.
What ſtory, place, or perſon cannot prove
The boundleſs influence of mighty love?
Where-e'er the ſun can vig'rous heat inſpire,
Both ſexes glow, and languiſh with deſire.

The weary'd ſwain faſt in the arms of ſleep
Love can awake, and often ſighing keep;
And buſy gowns-men, by fond love diſguis'd,
Will leiſure find to make themſelves deſpis'd.
The proudeſt kings ſubmit to beauty's ſway;
Beauty itſelf, a greater prince than they,
Lies ſometimes languiſhing with all its pride
By a belov'd, tho' fickle lover's ſide.
I mean to ſlight the ſoft enchanting charm,
But, oh! my head and heart are both too warm.
I doat on womankind with all their faults;
Love turns my ſatire into ſofteſt thoughts;
Of all that paſſion which our peace deſtroys,
Inſtead of miſchiefs, I deſcribe the joys.
But ſhort will be his reign; (I fear too ſhort)
And preſent cares ſhall be my future ſport.
Then love's bright torch put out, his arrows broke;
Looſe from kind chains, and from th' engaging yoke,
To all fond thoughts I'll ſing ſuch counter-charms,
The fair ſhall liſten in their lovers arms.
Now the enthuſiaſtic fit is ſpent,
I feel my weakneſs, and too late repent.
As they who walk in dreams, oft climb too high
For ſenſe to follow with a waking eye;
And in ſuch wild attempts are blindly bold,
Which afterwards they tremble to behold:
So I review theſe ſallies of my pen,
And modeſt reaſon is return'd again;

My

My confidence I curſe, my fate accuſe,
Scarce hold from cenſuring the ſacred muſe.
The wretched poet of the railing pit,
No critic curs'd with the wrong ſide of wit,
Is more ſevere from ignorance and ſpite,
Than I with judgment againſt all I write.

On Mr. HOBBS, *and his Writings.*

SUCH is the mode of theſe cenſorious days,
The art is loſt of knowing how to praiſe;
Poets are envious now, and fools alone
Admire at wit, becauſe themſelves have none.
Yet whatſoe'er is by vain critics thought,
Praiſing is harder much than finding fault;
In homely pieces ev'n the *Dutch* excel,
Italians only can draw beauty well.
As ſtrings, alike wound up, ſo equal prove,
That one reſounding makes the other move;
From ſuch a cauſe our ſatires pleaſe ſo much,
We ſympathize with each ill-natur'd touch;
And as the ſharp infection ſpreads about,
The reader's malice helps the writer out.
To blame, is eaſy; to commend, is bold;
Yet, if the muſe inſpires it, who can hold?

To merit we are bound to give applauſe,
Content to ſuffer in ſo juſt a cauſe.
While in dark ignorance we lay afraid
Of fancies, ghoſts, and ev'ry empty ſhade;
Great HOBBS appear'd, and by plain reaſon's light
Put ſuch fantaſtic forms to ſhameful flight.
Fond is their fear, who think men needs muſt be
To vice enſlav'd, if from vain terrors free;
The wiſe and good, morality will guide,
And ſuperſtition all the world beſide.
In other authors, tho' the thought be good,
'Tis not ſometimes ſo eas'ly underſtood;
That jewel oft unpoliſh'd has remain'd;
Some words ſhould be left out, and ſome explain'd;
So that in ſearch of ſenſe, we either ſtray,
Or elſe grow weary in ſo rough a way.
But here ſweet eloquence does always ſmile,
In ſuch a choice, yet unaffected ſtyle,
As muſt both knowledge and delight impart,
The force of reaſon, with the flow'rs of art;
Clear as a beautiful tranſparent ſkin,
Which never hides the blood, yet holds it in:
Like a delicious ſtream it ever ran,
As ſmooth as woman, but as ſtrong as man.
BACON himſelf, whoſe univerſal wit
Does admiration through the world beget,
Scarce more his age's ornament is thought,
Or greater credit to his country brought.

While fame is young, too weak to fly away,
Malice purſues her, like ſome bird of prey;
[illegible]e on wing, then all the quarrels ceaſe;
[illegible]y herſelf is glad to be at peace,
Gives over, weary'd with ſo high a flight,
Above her reach, and ſcarce within her ſight.
HOBBS to this happy pitch arriv'd at laſt,
Might have look'd down with pride on dangers paſt:
But ſuch the frailty is of human kind,
Men toil for fame, which no man lives to find;
Long rip'ning under-ground this *China* lies;
Fame bears no fruit, till the vain planter dies.
Thus nature, tir'd with his unuſual length
Of life, which put her to her utmoſt ſtrength,
Such ſtock of wit unable to ſupply,
To ſpare herſelf, was glad to let him die.

Written over a Gate.

HERE lives a man, who, by relation,
Depends upon predeſtination;
For which the learned and the wiſe
His underſtanding much deſpiſe:
But I pronounce with loyal tongue
Him in the right, them in the wrong.
For how could ſuch a wretch ſucceed?
But that, alas, it was *decreed!*

The MIRACLE, 1707.

MERIT they hate, and wit they ſlight;
They neither act, nor reaſon right,
And nothing mind but pence.
Unſkilful they victorious are,
Conduct a kingdom without care,
A council without ſenſe.

So MOSES once, and JOSHUA,
And that virago DEBORA,
Beſtrid poor ISRAEL:
Like rev'rence pay to theſe! for who
Could ride a nation as they do,
Without a miracle?

ODE *on the Death of* Henry Purcell. *Set to Muſick.*

GOOD angels ſnatch'd him eagerly on high;
Joyful they flew, ſinging and ſoaring thro' the ſky,
Teaching his new-fledg'd ſoul to fly;
While we, alas! lamenting lie.

He

He went muſing all along,
Compoſing new their heav'nly ſong.
While his ſkilful notes loud hallelujahs drown'd;
But ſoon they ceas'd their own, to catch his pleaſing
ſound.
DAVID himſelf improv'd the harmony,
DAVID in ſacred ſtory ſo renown'd
No leſs for muſic, than for poetry!
Genius ſublime in either art!
Crown'd with applauſe ſurpaſſing all deſert!
A man juſt after God's own heart!
If human cares are lawful to the bleſt,
Already ſettled in eternal reſt;
Needs muſt he wiſh that PURCELL only might
Have liv'd to ſet what he vouchſaf'd to write;
For, ſure, the noble thirſt of fame
With the frail body never dies;
But with the ſoul aſcends the ſkies
From whence at firſt it came.
'Tis ſure no little proof we have
That part of us ſurvives the grave,
And in our fame below ſtill bears a ſhare:
Why is the future elſe ſo much our care,
Ev'n in our lateſt moment of deſpair?
And death deſpis'd for fame by all the wiſe and
brave?
Oh, all ye bleſt harmonious choir!
Who pow'r almighty only love, and only that admire!

Look

Look down with pity from your peaceful bow'r,
On this ſad iſle perplex'd,
And ever, ever vex'd
With anxious care of trifles, wealth, and po[illegible]
In our rough minds due reverence infuſe
For ſweet melodious ſounds, and each harmonious muſe.
Muſic exalts man's nature, and inſpires
High elevated thoughts, or gentle, kind deſires.

On the Loſs of an only Son, Robert *Marquis of* Normanby.

OUR morning's gay and ſhining;
The days our joys declare;
At ev'ning no repining;
And night's all void of care.

A fond ~~tranſported~~ mother
Was often heard to cry;
Oh, where is ſuch an other
So bleſs'd by heav'n as I?

A child

A child at firſt was wanting;
Then ſuch a ſon is ſent,
As parents moſt lamenting
In him would find content.

A child, of whom kind heaven
Not only hope beſtows,
But has already given
Him all our hopes propoſe.

The happy ſire's poſſeſſing
His ſhare in ſuch a boy,
Adds ſtill a greater bleſſing
To all my other joy.

But ah! this ſhiny weather
Became too hot at laſt;
Black clouds began to gather,
And all the ſky o'ercaſt.

So fierce a fever rages,
We all lie drown'd in tears;
And diſmal ſad preſages
Come thund'ring in our ears.

The doubts that made us languiſh,
Did worſe, far worſe than kill:
Yet, oh, with all their anguiſh,
Would we had doubted ſtill!

But why ſo much digreſſion,
This fatal loſs to ſhow;
Alas, there's no expreſſion
Can tell a parent's woe!

On Mr. POPE, *and his Poems.*

WITH age decay'd, with courts and bus'neſs tir'd,
Caring for nothing but what eaſe requir'd,
Too ſerious now a wanton muſe to court,
And from the critics ſafe arriv'd in port;
I little thought of launching forth agen,
Amidſt advent'rous rovers of the pen;
And, after ſome ſmall undeſerv'd ſucceſs,
Thus hazarding at laſt to make it leſs.

Encomiums

Encomiums ſuit not this cenſorious time,
Itſelf a ſubject for ſatiric rhyme;
Ignorance honour'd, wit and worth defam'd,
Folly triumphant, and ev'n HOMER blam'd.
But to this genius, join'd with ſo much art,
Such various learning mix'd in ev'ry part,
Poets are bound a loud applauſe to pay;
APOLLO bids it, and they muſt obey.
And yet ſo wond'rous, ſo ſublime a thing,
As the great *Iliad*, ſcarce ſhould make me ſing;
Except I juſtly could at once commend
A good companion, and as firm a friend.
One moral, or a mere well-natur'd deed,
Can all deſert in ſciences exceed.
'Tis great delight to laugh at ſome mens ways;
But a much greater to give merit praiſe.

STANZAS.

WHene'er my fooliſh bent to public good,
Or fonder zeal for ſome miſguided prince,
Shall make my dang'rous humour underſtood,
For changing miniſters for men of ſenſe:

When

When vainly proud to ſhew my public care,
And ev'n aſham'd to ſee three nations fool'd,
I ſhall no longer bear a wretched ſhare
In ruling ill, or being over-rul'd:

Then, as old letchers in a winter's night
To yawning hearers all their pranks diſcloſe;
And what decay deprives them of delight,
Supply with vain endeavours to impoſe:

Juſt ſo ſhall I as idly entertain
Some ſtripling patriots, fond of ſeeming wiſe;
Tell, how I ſtill cou'd great employments gain,
Without concealing truths, or whiſp'ring lies;

Boaſt of ſucceeding in my country's cauſe
Ev'n againſt ſome almoſt too high to blame;
Whom, when advanc'd beyond the reach of laws,
I oft have ridicul'd to ſenſe and ſhame:

Say, I reſiſted the moſt potent fraud;
But friendleſs merit openly approv'd;
And that I was above the being aw'd
Not only by my prince, but thoſe he lov'd:

Who knows but my example then may pleaſe
Such noble, hopeful ſpirits as appear
Willing to ſlight their pleaſures, and their eaſe,
For fame and honour? till at laſt they hear,

After much trouble borne, and danger run,
The crown aſſiſted, and my country ſerv'd;
Without good fortune I had been undone,
Without a good eſtate I might have ſtarv'd.

The Election of a POET LAUREAT *in* 1719.

A Famous aſſembly was ſummon'd of late:
To crown a new *Laureat* came PHOEBUS in ſtate;
With all that MONTFAUCON himſelf could deſire,
His bow, laurel, harp, and abundance of fire.

At *Bartlemew-Fair* ne'er did bullies ſo juſtle,
No country-election e'er made ſuch a buſtle:
From garret, mint, tavern, they all poſt away,
Some thirſting for ſack, ſome ambitious of bay.

All

All came with full confidence, flush'd with vain hope,
From CIBBER and DURFEY, to PRIOR and POPE.
PHOEBUS smil'd on these last, but yet ne'ertheless,
Said, he hop'd they had got enough by the press.

With a huge mountain-load of heroical lumber,
Which from TONSON to CURLL ev'ry press had groan'd under;
Came BL----E, and cry'd, look, all these are my lays;
But at present I beg you'd but read my *essays*.

Lampooners and critics rush'd in like a tide,
Stern DENNIS and GILDON came first side-by-side.
APOLLO confess'd that their lashes had stings,
But beadles and hangmen were never chose kings.

STEEL long had so cunningly manag'd the town,
He could not be blam'd for expecting the crown:
APOLLO demurr'd as to granting his wish,
But wish'd him good luck in his project of fish.

Lame CONGREVE, unable such things to endure,
Of APOLLO begg'd either a crown or a cure;
To refuse such a writer, APOLLO was loth,
And almost inclin'd to have granted him both.

When

When BUCKINGHAM came, he ſcarce car'd to be
ſeen,
Till PHOEBUS deſir'd his old friend to walk in:
But a laureat peer had never been known;
The commoners claim'd that place as their own.

Yet if the kind God had been ne'er ſo inclin'd
To break an old rule, yet he well knew his mind,
Who of ſuch preferment would only make ſport,
And laugh'd at all ſuitors for places at court.

Notwithſtanding this law, yet LANSDOWN was
nam'd,
But APOLLO with kindneſs his indolence blam'd;
And ſaid he would chuſe him, but that he ſhould
fear,
An employment of trouble he never could bear.

A * prelate for wit and for eloquence fam'd,
APOLLO ſoon miſs'd, and he needs not be nam'd;
Since amidſt a whole bench, of which ſome are ſo
bright,
No one of them ſhines ſo learn'd and polite.

To SHIPPEN, APOLLO was cold with reſpect,
Since he for the ſtate could the muſes neglect:

* *Dr.* Atterbury, *Biſhop of* Rocheſter.

But ſaid, in a greater aſſembly he ſhin'd,
And places were things he had ever declin'd.

TR---P, Y----G and VANBRUGH expected reward,
For ſome things writ well; but APOLLO declar'd,
That one was too flat, the other too rough,
And the third ſure already had places enough.

Pert B-----LL came next, and demanding the bays,
Said, thoſe works muſt be good, which had ADDISON's praiſe;
But APOLLO reply'd, child EUSTACE, 'tis known,
Moſt authors will praiſe whatſoever's their own.

Then PH------PS came forth, as ſtarch as a quaker,
Whoſe ſimple profeſſion's a paſtoral-maker;
APOLLO adviſ'd him from playhouſe to keep,
And pipe to naught elſe but his dog and his ſheep.

H----HES, F---TON, and G---Y, came laſt in the train,
Too modeſt to aſk for the crown they would gain:
PHOEBUS thought them too baſhful, and ſaid they would need
More boldneſs, if ever they hop'd to ſucceed.

APOLLO, now driv'n to a curſed quandary,
Was wiſhing for SWIFT, or the fam'd lady MARY:
Nay,

Nay, had honeſt TOM SOUTHERN but been within call----
But at laſt he grew wanton, and laugh'd at them all:

And ſo ſpying one who came only to gaze,
A hater of verſe, and deſpiſer of plays;
To him in great form, without any delay,
(Tho' a zealous *fanatic*) preſented the bay.

All the wits ſtood aſtoniſh'd, at hearing the god
So gravely pronounce an election ſo odd:
And tho' PRIOR and POPE only laugh'd in his face,
Moſt others were ready to ſink in the place.

Yet ſome thought the vacancy open was kept,
Concluding the bigot would never accept:
But the hypocrite told them, he well underſtood,
Tho' the function was wicked, the ſtipend was good.

At laſt in ruſh'd EUSDEN, and cry'd, "who ſhall have it,
"But I, the true laureat, to whom the king gave it?"
APOLLO begg'd pardon, and granted his claim;
But vow'd tho', till then he ne'er heard of his name.

On the TIMES.

SINCE in vain our parſons teach,
Hear, for once, a poet preach.
Vice has loſt its very name,
Skill and coz'nage thought the ſame;
Only playing well the game.
Foul contrivances we ſee
Call'd but ingenuity;
Ample fortunes often made
Out of frauds in ev'ry trade,
Which an aukward child afford
Enough to wed the greateſt lord.
The miſer ſtarves to raiſe a ſon;
But, if once the fool is gone,
Years of thrift ſcarce ſerve a day,
Rake-hell ſquanders all away.
Husbands ſneaking for a place,
Or toiling for their pay;
While the wives undo their race
By petticoats and play:
Breeding boys to drink and dice,
Carrying girls to comedies,
Where ma-ma's intrigues are ſhown,
Which ere long will be their own.

Having

Having firſt at ſermon ſlept,
Tedious day is weekly kept
By worſe hypocrites, than men,
Till *Monday* comes to cheat agen.
Ev'n among the nobleſt-born,
Moral virtue is a ſcorn;
Gratitude, but rare at beſt;
And fidelity a jeſt.
All our wit but party-mocks;
All our wiſdom raiſing ſtocks:
Counted folly to defend
Sinking ſide, or falling friend.
Long an officer may ſerve;
Prais'd and wounded, he may ſtarve:
No receipt, to make him riſe,
Like inventing loyal lies.
We, whoſe anceſtors have ſhin'd
In arts of peace, and fields of fame,
To ill and idleneſs inclin'd,
Now are grown a public ſhame.
Fatal that inteſtine jar,
Which produc'd our civil war!
Ever ſince, how ſad a race!
Senſeleſs, violent, and baſe!

ON THE

DUKE of YORK

Baniſhed to *Bruſſels.*

I Feel a ſtrange impulſe, a ſtrong deſire,
(For what vain thoughts will not a muſe inſpire?)
To ſing on lofty ſubjects, and to raiſe
My own low fame, by writing JAMES's praiſe.
Oft have we heard the wonders of his youth;
Obſerv'd thoſe ſeeds of fortitude and truth;
Which ſince have ſpread ſo wide, ſo wondrous high,
The good diſtreſs'd beneath that ſhelter lie.
In arms more active than ev'n war requir'd,
And in the midſt of mighty chiefs admir'd,
Of all heav'n's gifts, no temper is ſo rare,
As ſo much courage, mix'd with ſo much care.
When martial fire makes all the ſpirits boil,
And forces youth to military toil;
No wonder it ſhould fiercely then engage;
Women themſelves will venture in a rage:
But in the midſt of all that furious heat,
While ſo intent on actions brave and great,
For other lives to feel ſuch tender fears,
And careleſs of his own, to care for theirs;

Is that compoſure which a hero makes,
And which illuſtrious YORK alone partakes,
With that great * man whoſe fame has flown ſo far,
Who taught him firſt the noble art of war.
Oh wondrous pair! whom equal virtues crown;
Oh worthy of each other's vaſt renown!
None but TURENNE with YORK could glory ſhare,
And none but YORK deſerve ſo great a maſter's care.
Scarce was he come to bleſs his native iſle,
And reap the ſoft reward of glorious toil,
But like ALCIDES, ſtill new dangers call
His courage forth, and ſtill he vanquiſh'd all.
At ſea, that bloody ſcene of boundleſs rage,
Where floating caſtles in fierce flames engage,
(Where MARS himſelf does frowningly command,
And by lieutenants only fights at land)
For his own fame howe'er he fought before,
For *England*'s honour yet he ventur'd more.
In thoſe black times, when faction raging high,
Valour and innocence were forc'd to fly,
With YORK they fled; but not depreſt his mind;
Still, like a diamond in the duſt, it ſhin'd.
When from afar his drooping friends beheld
How in diſtreſs he ev'n himſelf excell'd;
How to his envious fate, his country's frown,
His brother's will he ſacrific'd his own;

* *The Mareſchal* de Turenne.

They rais'd their hearts, and never doubted more
But that juſt heav'n would all our joys reſtore.
So when black clouds ſurround heav'n's glorious face,
Tempeſtuous darkneſs cov'ring all the place;
If we diſcern but the leaſt glimm'ring ray
Of that bright orb of fire which rules the day;
The chearful ſight our fainting courage warms;
Fix'd upon that, we fear no future harms.

On the DEITY.

WRetched mankind! void of both ſtrength and ſkill!
Dextrous at nothing but at doing ill!
In merit humble, in pretenſions high;
Among them none, alas! more weak than I;
And none more blind: tho' ſtill I worthleſs thought
The beſt I ever ſpoke, or ever wrote.

But zealous heat exalts the humbleſt mind;
Within my ſoul ſuch ſtrong impulſe I find
The heav'nly tribute of due praiſe to pay:
Perhaps 'tis ſacred, and I muſt obey.

Yet

Yet ſuch the ſubjects, various, and ſo high!
Stupendous wonders of the Deity!
Miraculous effects of boundleſs pow'r!
And that as boundleſs goodneſs ſhining more!
All theſe, ſo numberleſs, my thoughts attend,
Oh where ſhall I begin, or ever end?

But on that theme which ev'n the wiſe abuſe,
So ſacred, ſo ſublime, and ſo abſtruſe,
Abruptly to break off, wants no excuſe.

While others vainly ſtrive to know Thee more,
Let me in ſilent reverence adore;
Wiſhing that human pow'r were higher rais'd,
Only that Thine might be more nobly prais'd!
Thrice happy angels in their high degree;
Created worthy of extolling Thee!

FINIS.

THE

TRAGEDY

OF

JULIUS CÆSAR,

ALTERED:

With a PROLOGUE and CHORUS;

By his GRACE

JOHN Duke of *BUCKINGHAM.*

PROLOGUE

To the ALTERATION of

JULIUS CÆSAR.

HOpe to mend SHAKESPEAR ! *or to match his ſtile !*
'Tis ſuch a jeſt, would make a ſtoic ſmile.
Too fond of fame, our poet ſoars too high ;
Yet freely owns he wants the wings to fly :
So ſenſible of his preſumptuous thought,
That he confeſſes while he does the fault :
This to the fair will no great wonder prove,
Who oft in bluſhes yield to what they love.

Of greateſt actions, and of nobleſt men,
This ſtory moſt deſerves a poet's pen.
For who can wiſh a ſcene more juſtly fam'd,
When Rome *and mighty* JULIUS *are but nam'd !*
That ſtate of heroes, who the world had brav'd !
That wond'rous man, who ſuch a ſtate inſlav'd !
Yet loth he was to take ſo rough a way,
And after govern'd with ſo mild a ſway,
At diſtance now [illegible] hundred years,
Methinks a lovely raviſher appears ;
Whom, tho' forbid by virtue to excuſe,
A nymph might pardon, and could ſcarce refuſe.

Dramatis

Dramatis Perſonæ.

JULIUS CÆSAR, Dictator.

BRUTUS,
CASSIUS,
DEC. BRUTUS,
TREBONIUS,
CASCA,
M. ANTONIUS,
} Conſpirators.

JUNIUS, One of CÆSAR's Freedmen.
PORTIA, Wife of BRUTUS.
LUCIUS, One of his ſervants.

Senators.
Prieſts.
Tradeſmen and Citizens.

SPURINNA, A Sooth-ſayer.

This play begins the day before CÆSAR's death, and ends within an hour after it.

JULIUS CÆSAR.

ACT I.

SCENE I.

Enter two Roman *ſenators at one door,* TREBONIUS *and* CASCA *at another.*

1 SENATOR.

HAIL, good TREBONIUS.

2 SENATOR.

Health to worthy CASCA.
Will you go with us to the ſports to-day?

1 SENATOR.

Before this CÆSAR's time, we had no ſhews
Magnificent as theſe.

TREBONIUS.

But we had triumphs:
And tho' the conqueror ſat high exalted,
We all partook both of his fame and merit:
The gaz'd-on warrior in the gilded chariot
Enjoy'd his fill of fame, but, as *Rome*'s ſubject:

And

And, to his great renown in glorious arms,
A higher, much more valu'd crown, was added;
Immortal praiſe for ſerving well his country.

CASCA.

Oh how our hearts were fir'd at POMPEY's triumph!
The blood more lively danc'd within our veins:
The very image of it ſtrikes my fancy!
Methinks I ſee a thouſand noble captives
Drooping with grief, which yet was lighter made
By his kind uſage. After came the treaſures;
Our treaſures! for it was not then as now,
When one man's greedy gripe ingroſſes all.
We did not, as law-ſuitors for contention,
Diſburſe more charges than the prize was worth;
Grow beggars, only to make others rich.

TREBONIUS.

But then, at laſt, behold ev'n captive kings
In golden chains with penſive thought look down,
Remembring they had us'd their ſubjects worſe.

CASCA.

Yet ſhew'd a gloomy comfort through their ſadneſs,
For being vanquiſh'd by ſo brave a people.

TREBONIUS.

Which of us, then, oh which of us went home
From ſuch a ſpectacle unmov'd with joy,
With virtuous pride, to ſee our blood well ſpent,
Our treaſures manag'd, and our glory rais'd?

CASCA.

CASCA.

Yet ev'n to POMPEY, chief of all our ſtate,
No *Roman* but diſdain'd a mean ſubmiſſion;
A tribute only owing to the gods.

TREBONIUS.

But now we crouch, and ſtand in ſervile awe;
Like children, fear the goblin we have made.
This CÆSAR, tho' dictator, is our creature,
And from election all his pride proceeds.

CASCA.

We meet theſe murmurs now in ev'ry mouth;
Ill-boding ſounds to late unſettled pow'r,
Like new-built houſes, eaſily blown down.

TREBONIUS.

Yet CÆSAR, ſtill intrepidly ſerene,
Goes proudly on, deſpiſing us, and danger.

SCENE II.

Enter a crowd of common tradeſmen.

CASCA.

What's all this croud, and whither are ye going,
My gazing fellow-citizens? To wait
On your own ſhame, and ſtare upon your bondage?

1 TRADESMAN.

I know not what you mean by ſhame and bondage:
We go to ſee great CÆSAR, and the ſports.

CASCA.

And much good do your friend: you little think,
The man you ſo admire would be your maſter.

TRADESMAN.

My maſter! he would ſcorn ſo mean a ſervant.
I hope you will not jeſt at mighty CÆSAR!

[CASCA *laughs.*

CASCA.

I only laugh at you for loving CÆSAR.

TRADESMAN.

Oh, is that all? Well, Sir, make bold with me;
But have a care of meddling with your betters.

CASCA.

Betters! thou ſawcy citizen, be ſilent.

TRADESMAN.

Then I am huſh'd. Speak you, Sir.

CASCA.

What, to fools?
To men, whoſe minds are ſunk in low ſubmiſſion?
Born free, and yet contented to be ſlaves?
Form'd like the dull ſtrong horſe, to bear a rider?
Well, we may wiſh, and vent our rage in curſes:
May CAESAR——

TRADESMAN.

Hold; and hear if he ſpeaks treaſon.

CASCA.

CASCA.

May CÆSAR live, as long as good men wiſh him!

TRADESMAN.

Why, what does this man mean? he prays for CÆSAR.

Long may he live *Rome*'s great, and wiſe dictator!

TREBONIUS.

Oh, my good friends, how blind are thoſe deſires!
Did you but know how much you curſe yourſelves,
No people, ſure, would be ſuch ſelf-deſtroyers,
Tho' but in wiſh. Did ever men before
Pray for continuance of a tyrant ague
That ſhakes their very ſouls? See, how *Rome* trembles,
And looks all pale, with loſs of guiltleſs blood!
Who has not loſt a kinſman, or a friend,
Whoſe honeſt life the war has ſacrific'd
To this man's wild ambition?
Nay, are not you dead too? ſince in his pow'r
To kill you when he pleaſes? with this diff'rence;
That death, once come, frees you from all its force,
Which ev'ry hour you now expect with terror.
Before this fatal time each good man here
Was maſter of the world, and ſhar'd the pow'r;
Kings waited on your votes, and watch'd your wills:
But now (I weep to ſay how ſad a change!)
The greatneſs, nay the goodneſs of this CÆSAR,
Is founded on our baſeneſs: for, alas!

What muſt we be, to be forgiv'n by him?
And do you think, becauſe he gives you pleaſures,
Treats you with ſhows, and popular appearances,
That all this ſeeming ſoftneſs is not ſhadow?
A very trick to lull your thoughts aſleep,
And then ſubject them? make them mild, and tame,
Fit for the ſervile uſe of being ſubjects?
Thoſe lofty thoughts, which, like true mettled hawks,
Were us'd to fly ſo ſtrong, and ſoar ſo high,
Which nature has deſign'd to prey on tyrants,
And not to ſerve them; now are whiſtled off
With ev'ry pageant pomp, and gawdy ſhow.
For ſhame! repent of ſuch a childiſh folly;
And rather tear, like CATO, your own bowels,
Than live to ſee your country torn by tyrants.

CASCA.

And POMPEY too, methinks, ſhould be remember'd,
Who died for you ſo lately; 'on whoſe ruin
This CÆSAR ſtands, and ſcorns us all beneath him.

TREBONIUS.

See if they are not mov'd; the *Roman* ſoul
Now ſwells within them. Go, my worthy friends;
And, if you needs will ſee your tyrant's triumph,
Gaze on him then with angry envious eyes:
Be ev'ry one a *Baſiliſk* to him;
Kill him with ſtaring.

1ſt CITIZEN.

1ſt CITIZEN.

Farewel, worthy lords!
You love your country, and we love you for it.

TREBONIUS.

Shall we not be accus'd for this?

CASCA.

No matter;
We break no laws either of gods or men:
So, if we fall, it is with reputation;
A fate which cowards ſhun, and brave men ſeek.
If CÆSAR puniſh men for ſpeaking truth,
My honeſt tongue ſhall dare his utmoſt doom.
But here he comes, with all that pomp and pride
In which young pow'r ſo childiſhly delights.

SCENE III.

Enter CÆSAR *attended by* ANTONY, BRUTUS, CASSIUS, *and many other ſenators: ſits down in a magnificent ſeat, to behold ſeveral divertiſements after the* Roman *manner. When the ſports are ended,* ANTONY *preſents him a Crown.*

ANTONIUS.

Hail, mighty man! thou godlike CÆSAR, hail!
Stoop to our wiſhes, and vouchſafe to wear
This crown, preſented thee by all mankind:

Shine on us, like the ſun, in your full luſtre;
While *Rome* reviv'd lies baſking in your beams,
And flouriſhes beneath that kindly heat.
Adorn us with your pow'r, and make us proud
Of being ſubjects to ſo great a king.

CÆSAR.

I am not call'd your king, but your dictator;

[CÆSAR *deſcends from his ſeat to the middle of the ſtage.*

A name, I hope, that bears as great a ſound;
If not, 'tis no vain titles that can help it:
Therefore I both refuſe, and ſlight a crown.

[*He puts back the crown with his hand, at which the people ſhout for joy.*

Which can add nothing to my power, or *Rome's*.
I'm glad, my friends, you are ſo eaſily pleas'd
With my refuſing what I think below me;
Were it above me, I ſhould quickly reach it.
Your kings, it ſeems, exerted pow'r ſo ill,
That you expell'd the hated name for ever.
But 'tis the tyranny, not name, ye fear;
And that my ſoul abhors, as much as you.
Witneſs, ye gods, I have no other aim
Than to advance your good, and my own honour.

ANTONIUS.

Take then this crown, which ſeems ſo much for both; [*Offering the crown once more.*
For pow'r well plac'd, can never be too great.

CÆSAR.

Again! this needs not; 'tis unſeemly joy;

[CÆSAR *refuſes it, and they ſhout a ſecond time.*

It looks as if you doubted me before,
And are ſurpriz'd to find my moderation.

ANTONIUS.

'Tis I, Sir, am ſurpriz'd; but 'tis with grief,

[*He offers the crown the third time.*

To ſee you ſhun a pow'r, you ought to ſeek;
At leaſt, reject it not with ſuch irrev'rence;
Crowns are the faireſt preſents of the gods.

CÆSAR.

Again! [*He refuſes it again, and they ſhout a third time.*

Peace, you unmannerly, unthinking croud!
Are you ſo pleas'd? and have I no way left
But this, to be as popular as POMPEY?
How have I us'd my pow'r, that you ſhould fear it?
Then, to be more ſecure, here take my life;
I freely offer it to ev'ry *Roman*:
Let out that blood, you think boils with ambition;
I'd rather loſe it, than out-live my fame;
Nor wou'd accept of pow'r, unleſs to pleaſe.
I feel their pulſes, and I find them beat

[*To* ANTONY *aſide.*

Rev'riſh, and high, unfit for my deſigns:

Their reaſon loſt, they rave for liberty,
Like lunatics, confin'd for their own good,
Strive for a fatal freedom to be ruin'd.

ANTONIUS.

Therefore in pity, Sir, reſtrain them more.

CÆSAR.

I'll guard them from themſelves, their own worſt foes;
And will have pow'r to do whate'er I pleaſe;
Yet bear my thunder in a gentle hand.
Like JOVE, I'll ſit above; but 'tis to ſhow
My love and care of all the world below.

Enter a Meſſenger.

MESSENGER.

Some other ſports are in the field of MARS,
And only wait your preſence.

CÆSAR.

Let us go.
The ev'ning is far ſpent, it will be dark;
And I, thou know'ſt, have not been well to-day.
[*To* BRUTUS.

Exeunt CÆSAR, *and* ANTONY.

SCENE

SCENE IV.

CASSIUS.

Will you not wait on CÆSAR to the courſe?

BRUTUS.

Not I.

CASSIUS.

How ſo?

BRUTUS.

I am not fit for ſports;
I want the airy humour of MARC ANTONY,
Let me not hinder, CASSIUS, your deſires.

CASSIUS.

BRUTUS, I have obſerv'd you much of late;
I have not from your eyes that gentleneſs,
And ſhow of love, which I was us'd to find:
Pardon my cares, that only come from kindneſs;
Your carriage is a little too reſerv'd,
And ſtrange, to friends who would be more familiar.

BRUTUS.

CASSIUS, miſtake me not: if I have veil'd
My look, I turn the trouble of my countenance
Merely upon myſelf: I am of late
Troubled with paſſions of a diff'rent nature,
Conceptions only proper to myſelf,
Which give perhaps ſome foil to my behaviour.

But let not therefore my good friends complain,
(Amongſt which number CASSIUS is the chief)
Nor miſinterpret farther my neglect;
But think poor BRUTUS, with himſelf at war,
Forgets the ſhows of love to other men.

CASSIUS.

I am moſt glad to find I was miſtaken.
That error made this breaſt of mine conceal
Thoughts of great value, worthy of your ear:
Tell me, good BRUTUS, can you ſee your face?

BRUTUS.

No, CASSIUS; for, the eye ſees not itſelf,
But by reflection from ſome other thing.

CASSIUS.

'Tis juſt: then know, 'tis much lamented, BRUTUS,
That you have no ſuch mirror as might ſhow
(Spite of your modeſty) your own hid worth;
That you for once might ſee the noble ſhadow.
I have heard ſome, of the beſt rank in *Rome*,
(Except immortal CÆSAR) talk of BRUTUS;
And groaning underneath this age's yoke,
Have wiſh'd, that noble BRUTUS had his eyes.

BRUTUS.

Into what dangers wou'd you lead me, CASSIUS,
That you would have me look into myſelf
For that which is not in me?

CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

Brutus, hear;
And [illegible] you know, you cannot ſee yourſelf
So well as by reflection; I, your glaſs,
Will without all diſguiſe diſcover now
That of yourſelf, which yet you know not of.
And be not jealous of me, gentle BRUTUS.
Were I ſome ſlight buffoon, or us'd to flatter,
To cloy each man I meet with proffer'd love,
And then betray him; did I uſe to fawn,
And hug men hard, then cruſh them with my
ſcandal;
Or if you ever knew me riotous
To loſs of reaſon; then you might ſuſpect me.
What ſhouts are theſe? [*A great ſhout.*

BRUTUS.

I hope, like thoſe juſt now,
For joy that CÆSAR has refus'd the crown.

CASSIUS.

If you hope that, you would not have him king.

BRUTUS.

I would not, CASSIUS; yet I love him well.

CASSIUS.

And do you think he would forgive that wiſh,
Or would accept your love, with that allay?

BRUTUS.

If juſt, he will; and, if unjuſt, I care not.

But

But wherefore do you hold me here ſo long?
I ſee you labour with ſome weighty thing.
If it be tow'rds the general good, ſpeak quickly;
I am in haſte to meet your noble thoughts.
Set virtue in my eye, and let grim death
Shake his unheeded dart, I'll ſtill be fix'd.
For, may the gods ſo help me, as, for honour,
I look indiff'rently on life or death.

CASSIUS.

I know your virtue, BRUTUS, and dare truſt it.
Well, honour is the ſubject of my ſtory.
I cannot tell what you and other men
Think of this life; but for my ſingle ſelf,
I'll chuſe much rather not to live at all,
Than live to be in awe of any thing.
I was born free as CÆSAR; ſo are you:
We both are bred as well; and we can both
Endure the winter's cold as well as he,
For once upon a raw and guſty day,
The troubled *Tiber* turn'd into a foam,
CÆSAR ſays to me, CASSIUS, dar'ſt thou now
Leap in with me into this angry flood,
And ſwim to yonder point? Upon the word,
Accoutred as I was, I plung'd me in,
And bade him follow; ſo indeed he did.
The torrent roar'd, and we did buffet it
With luſty ſinews, throwing it aſide;

But

But yet, ere we could reach the point propos'd,
CÆSAR cry'd, help me, CASSIUS, or I ſink!
[illegible] ÆNEAS, our great anceſtor,
Did from [illegible] flames of *Troy* bear on his ſhoulders
The old ANCHISES, I from *Tiber*'s waves
Bore the tir'd CÆSAR: yet this feeble man
Is now become a god; and CASSIUS is
A wretched creature, and muſt bend his body,
If CÆSAR give him but a careleſs nod.
A ſtrange diſeaſe poſſeſſes him ſometimes:
This day I ſaw him fall into his fit:
(That which delay'd the ſports till afternoon.)
This god has fall'n to ground, and foam'd at mouth;
His limbs have trembled, and his eyes have roll'd;
Yet now his look muſt awe the trembling world.
Nay, I have heard him groan, like a ſick girl;
And that ſmooth tongue which us'd to move ſo much,
And make the *Romans* ſet down all it ſaid,
Would faulter then, and ſtammer out ſtrange things.
Gods! why ſhould one of ſuch a feeble temper
Be ſet upon the top of all this world,
To look down on mankind? [*A ſhout.*

BRUTUS.

Another ſhout! ſure *Rome* is turn'd a revel!
[*Another ſhout.*
I fear at leaſt they crown him with applauſe.

CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

Why, man, he now beſtrides the narrow world
Like a *Coloſſus*; and we petty men
Walk under his huge legs, and peep about,
To find ourſelves diſhonourable graves.
Men, at ſome times, are maſters of their fates;
The fault, dear BRUTUS, is not in our ſtars,
But in ourſelves, that we are underlings.
BRUTUS and CÆSAR! where's the difference?
Why ſhould that name be ſounded more than yours?
Write them together, yours is as fair a name;
Shout BRUTUS, and the echo is as loud:
BRUTUS and CÆSAR! conjure with thoſe names,
BRUTUS will ſtart a ſpirit, as ſoon as CÆSAR.
Now in the name of all the gods at once,
On what high fame does this our CÆSAR feed,
That he is grown ſo great? Age, thou art ſham'd!
Rome, thou haſt loſt thy breed of noble blood!
When did there paſs an age, ſince time firſt was,
That the whole world reſounded but one man?
When could they ſay, till now, who talk'd of *Rome*,
That her wide walls contain'd one ſingle hero?
O, you and I have heard our fathers ſay,
There was a BRUTUS once, who kill'd his ſons,
And would have ſlain his deareſt friend, nay father,
Rather than ſuffer *Rome* to be enſlav'd.

BRUTUS.

That CASSIUS loves me, I am nothing jealous;

What

What you would work me to, I have ſome aim;
How I have thought of this, and of theſe times,
I ſhall recount hereafter; for this preſent,
I would not, ſo with love I might intreat it)
Be any farther mov'd. What you have ſaid,
I will conſider; what you have to ſay,
I will with patience bear, and find a time
Both fit to hear, and anſwer ſuch high things.
Till then, my noble friend, remember this;
BRUTUS had rather be a villager,
A worthleſs ſtranger, than a ſon of *Rome*,
Under ſuch hard conditions as this time
Is like to lay upon us.

CASSIUS.

I am happy,
That my weak words have drawn thus much from
BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

A ſudden ſtorm! I'll leave you, noble CASSIUS;
[*Exceſſive thunder and lightning on a ſudden.*
We are obſerv'd. At midnight, if you pleaſe,
We'll meet again, and talk of this more largely.

CASSIUS.

I will not fail to wait on worthy BRUTUS.
[*Exit* BRUTUS.

SCENE

SCENE V.

Enter CASCA *and* CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

Who's there?

CASCA.

A *Roman.*

CASSIUS.

CASCA, by your voice.

CASCA.

Your air is good. The air is ſtrangely chang'd.

CASSIUS.

A very harmleſs air to honeſt men.

CASCA.

Who ever knew the heavens threaten ſo?

CASSIUS.

Who ever knew the earth ſo full of faults?
For my part, I'll walk ſtill about the ſtreets,
Submitting to the dangers of the ſtorm;
Unbutton'd thus, and careleſs, as you ſee,
Will bare my boſom to the thunderbolt,
Juſt as the fiery flaſh begins to dart.

CASCA.

But wherefore would you ſo much tempt the gods?

Sure

Sure, 'tis our part rather to fear and tremble,
When they, for cauſes to poor men unknown,
Send dreadful heralds to denounce a war.

CASSIUS.

You are dull, CASCA; and thoſe ſparks of fire,
That ſhould inflame a *Roman* breaſt, you want,
Or elſe diſſemble: you look pale, and gaze,
And put on fear, and loſe yourſelf in wonder,
To ſee this ſtrange diſorder in the heav'ns:
Think on the earth, good CASCA; think on *Rome*;
If fiery meteors, and fool-frighting ghoſts,
If monſtrous births, and ſtrange portentous things,
As you believe, break nature's ſettled courſe;
'Tis to accompany this monſtrous ſtate.
I could now, CASCA, name to thee a man
Moſt like this dreadful night, which thunders, lightens,
Tears open graves, and keeps us all in terror:
A man no mightier than thyſelf, or me,
In real might, in worth; yet grown a giant;
And ev'ry *Roman* elſe ſeems but a pigmy.

CASCA.

It is not hard to gueſs the man you mean.

CASSIUS.

No matter for his name; for *Romans* now
Have limbs and ſinews, like their anceſtors;
But where the minds of all our famous fathers?

Dead, dead with them! we have our mothers ſpirits;
'Tis womaniſh to ſee, and ſuffer this.

CASCA.

Indeed, they ſay, the ſenators to-morrow
Mean to eſtabliſh CÆSAR for their king;
And he ſhall wear his crown by ſea and land,
In ev'ry place, but here in *Italy*.

CASSIUS.

I know where I ſhall wear this dagger then.
CASSIUS from bondage will deliver CASSIUS.
Herein the poor are rich, the weak moſt ſtrong;
By this, the wretched mock at baſe oppreſſion;
The meaneſt are victorious o'er the mighty.
Not tow'rs of ſtone, nor walls of harden'd braſs,
Nor airleſs dungeons, the poor ſtrength of tyrants!
Not all the ſtrongeſt guards, nor heavieſt chains,
Can in the leaſt controul the mighty ſpirit.
For, noble life, when weary of itſelf,
Has always pow'r to ſhake it off, at pleaſure.
Since I know this, know all the world beſides,
That part of tyranny prepar'd for me,
I can and will defy.

CASCA.

And ſo can I.
Thus ev'ry bondman in his own hand bears
The pow'r to cancel his captivity.

CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

And why ſhould CÆSAR be a tyrant then?
Poor man! I know he would not be a wolf,
But that he ſees the *Romans* are but ſheep:
He were no lion, if we were not lambs.
But oh, diſorder'd grief! where haſt thou led me!
I ſpeak, perhaps, before a willing bondman,
One whom tame fools miſcal a mod'rate man;
That is, a mean complyer with the times.
But I am arm'd within againſt all danger.

CASCA.

CASSIUS, you ſpeak to CASCA, to a man
Whoſe thoughts have all this while out-gone your words;
Here, take my hand, and make what uſe of it
The times and our neceſſities require;
I am reſolv'd.

CASSIUS.

Then, there's a bargain made.
Now know, good CASCA, I have mov'd already
Some of the boldeſt nobleſt-minded *Romans*
To undertake with me an enterprize
Of honourable, dang'rous conſequence.
They now all ſtay for me in POMPEY's porch,
And ſuch a night as this requires a ſhelter;
A night, that's like the noble work in hand,
All black, and terrible! but ſoft; ſtand cloſe.

Enter TREBONIUS.

CASCA.

TREBONIUS! now I know him by his

CASSIUS.

He is a friend; pray hold; whither ſo faſt?

TREBONIUS.

To look out you. Who's that, METELLUS CIMBER?

CASSIUS.

No, 'tis our CASCA, one as bold and honeſt.
Am I not ſtay'd for?

TREBONIUS.

What a night is this!
There's two or three of us have ſeen ſtrange ſights.

CASSIUS.

Well, let 'em ſee them. Tell me, am I ſtaid for?

TREBONIUS.

You are.
O CASSIUS, if you could prevail with BRUTUS;
He, as a band, would tye our party ſtrong.

CASCA.

Why, is not BRUTUS one? I thought him ſure.

CASSIUS.

Be you content. TREBONIUS, take this ſcroll,
And look you lay it in the ready way,
Where BRUTUS needs muſt find it; then, throw
this

In

In at his window; ſet this up with wax
Upon all BRUTUS' ſtatue: all this done,
Repair to [illegible]EY's porch, where you ſhall find us.
Is DECIUS BRUTUS, and MARULLUS there?

TREBONIUS.

All, all are there, except METELLUS CIMBER;
And he is gone to ſeek you at your houſe.

CASSIUS.

Away then; loſe no time: come, my good CASCA,
We will go viſit BRUTUS yet ere day:
Three parts of that good man are ours already,
And, on the next aſſault, he yields entire.

CASCA.

Oh, he ſits high, in all the people's hearts.

CASSIUS.

So, that which would appear offence in us,
His countenance, like the great art of chymiſts,
Will change to virtue, and to noble deeds.

CASCA.

Him, and his worth, and our great need of him,
You have conſider'd well. Come, let's make haſte.

CASSIUS.

The ſun that ſees him next, ſhall find him ours.

[*Exeunt.*

Inſtead of the muſic uſually play'd between the acts, the following verſes are, after this act, to be ſung by a chorus repreſenting the Roman *people.*

First CHORUS.

I.

WHITHER is *Roman* honour gone?
Where is our antient virtue now?
That valour, which ſo bright has ſhone,
And with the wings of conqueſt flown,
Muſt to a haughty maſter bow;
Who, with our toil, our blood, and all we have beſide,
Gorges his ill-got pow'r, his humour, and his pride.

II.

Fearleſs he will his life expoſe;
So does a lion, or a bear;
His very virtues threaten thoſe,
Who more his bold ambition fear.
How ſtupid wretches we appear,
Who round the world for wealth and empire roam;
Yet never, never think what ſlaves we are at home.

III.

III.

Did men for this, together join;
Quitting the free wild life of nature?
What other beaſt did e'er deſign
The ſetting up his fellow-creature;
And of two miſchiefs chuſe the greater?
Oh! rather than be ſlaves to bold imperious men,
Give us our wildneſs, and our woods, our huts,
and caves again.

IV.

There, ſecure from lawleſs ſway,
Out of pride or envy's way;
Living up to nature's rules,
Not deprav'd by knaves and fools;
Happily we all ſhould live, and harmleſs as our ſheep,
And at laſt as calmly die, as infants fall aſleep.

ACT II. SCENE I.

BRUTUS *alone in his Houſe at Night.*

HE would be king; nay, will be, if he lives;
This moſt important day diſclos'd that ſecret:
Ambition, like a mad tempeſtuous ſea,
Swell'd him above the bounds of wiſe diſſembling,
And ended all our hopes of future freedom.
Juſtice and liberty! farewel for ever!
If BRUTUS is thus ſenſible of ſlav'ry,
I, who am CÆSAR's friend, and partial for him?
What is it then to others? to thoſe thouſands,
Who muſt lie heap'd in duſt, to raiſe him higher?
But my own words reproach me; can I call
Myſelf his friend, and yet conſent to kill him?
By heav'n, no leſs than plain ingratitude!
That heavy load preſſes my tender mind;
I cannot bear it. Nay, this CÆSAR alſo
Is humbly brave, and gentle in his greatneſs;
Apt for converſe, and eaſy of acceſs;
Skill'd in all arts, matchleſs in eloquence;
In war and buſineſs indefatigable.
Bounteous as nature, merciful as heav'n;
In all, ſublime, high, and unparallel'd,
Yet oft humility is but the ladder,
By which th' ambitious climber gets ſo high;

But,

But, when he once attains the upmoſt round,
Then ſtrait he throws the uſeleſs engine down,
Looks in the clouds, and ſcorns the low degrees
By which he did aſcend. Then *Rome* is loſt!
But is there no way left us, but his death?
What! kill the beſt, the braveſt of mankind,
Only for jealouſy! of being ſlaves.
Oh diſmal ſound! who can dread that too much?
The fear of ſlavery is fortitude.
And, to adviſe him! no, 'tis eaſier
To kill a tyrant amidſt all his guards,
Than give him counſel for his country's good.
This CÆSAR's prudence may a while reſtrain him;
But if ambition once tranſports his mind,
Down ſink at once all thoughts of right or reaſon.
Goodneſs of nature makes ſome ſtruggle in him;
But ev'n that goodneſs will incline to think,
Rome ſhall be happier, when himſelf is higher.
LUCIUS, awake; what hoa! why LUCIUS!
I would it were my fault to ſleep ſo ſoundly.
LUCIUS, awake, awake!

LUCIUS.

Call you, my lord?

BRUTUS.

Get me a taper in my ſtudy, boy;
Then come and call me ſtrait.

[*Exit* LUCIUS; *re-enters immediately.*

LUCIUS.

LUCIUS.

Here is a ſcroll
Newly thrown in at window, faſt ſeal'd up.

BRUTUS.

Give it me, boy, and haſte to light the taper.

[*Exit* LUCIUS.

'Tis not yet day, but ſuch a fiery night,
That I may make a ſhift to read this parchment.
" BRUTUS, awake; for *Rome* has loſt her reſt,

[*Reads.*

" And takes it ill that thou ſhouldſt ſleep ſo ſoundly:
" Awake, and ſtrike! --- There was a BRUTUS once---
" And TARQUIN"---Ha! thus I muſt piece it out;
There was a BRUTUS who redeem'd his country,
And did what now we all expect from thee.
" Shall *Rome*"---'Tis dark, but ſure it muſt be thus.

[*Reads.*

" Shall *Rome*, the miſtreſs of the proſtrate world,
" Be raviſh'd by a tyrant? BRUTUS, ſtrike."
O *Rome!* and doſt thou call upon thy BRUTUS?
Am I thought worthy of thy choice? 'Tis done:
Thou ſhalt not wait for aid that I can bring thee.

Enter LUCIUS *again.*

LUCIUS.

Somebody knocks at the gate: Sir, ſhall I open?

BRUTUS

BRUTUS.

See who 'tis firſt; go boy, and bring me word.

[*Exit* LUCIUS.

Would it were over once; I cannot reſt:
In ſuch a plot there is no peace of mind:
The harſhneſs of this deed would ſink my ſpirits,
Did not aſſiſting juſtice hold me up.

Enter LUCIUS *with a Taper.*

LUCIUS.

'Tis CASSIUS, my lord.

BRUTUS.

Is he alone?

LUCIUS.

No, but I could not well perceive the reſt,
Their faces are ſo muffled in their robes.

BRUTUS.

Let them come in, They are the faction!

SCENE II.

Enter CASSIUS, *and the reſt of the conſpirators, muffled up, in their robes.*

BRUTUS.

Welcome, good brother CASSIUS: welcome all.

CASSIUS,

CASSIUS.

Welcome the hour that brings us thus together.

BRUTUS.

Know I theſe men?

CASSIUS.

You know them, and their hearts,
Which are all ſet upon the noble BRUTUS.
This is TREBONIUS, this DECIUS BRUTUS,
This CINNA, CASCA, and METELLUS CIMBER:
Your friends, and followers all.

BRUTUS.

They are moſt welcome.

CASSIUS.

BRUTUS, a word. [*They whiſper.*

CASCA.

If BRUTUS will but join,
Our fabric's firm, and nothing then can ſhake it:
He is the cement that muſt hold us faſt.

BRUTUS.

Well, noble lords, I am at laſt reſolv'd;
Ev'n againſt friendſhip, juſtice has prevail'd.
Give me your reſolute hands.

CASSIUS.

And let us ſwear.

BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

No oath: the cauſe already is ſo ſacred,
There is no need of oaths to make it more:
If ſenſe of ſlavery, and noble ſhame,
If thirſt of honeſt fame in after-ages,
If glorious juſtice cannot move our ſouls,
They are too weak for ſuch a deed as this;
Break off betimes, and ev'ry *Roman* here
Retire with bluſhes to his idle bed;
And then let tyranny for ever range,
Till each man falls unpity'd: but if theſe
(As who dares make a doubt?) are noble *Romans*;
What needs a tye among us, but our words?
Plain honeſty to honeſty engag'd,
That CÆSAR ſhall not live to laugh at cowards.
Let prieſts, and women ſwear, and feeble minds,
Which, wav'ring ſtill, need ſuch a childiſh check:
We are above ſuch helps, and ſteady bear
Our even ſouls, without one doubtful ſtart.
What *Roman* dares be baſe in ſuch a buſineſs?
Reckon his guilt, and ſhame, he ventures more
Than if he did attempt ten thouſand tyrants.

CASSIUS.

But what of CICERO? Shall we ſound him?
His gravity will countenance our heat.

TREBONIUS.

No need of that, now BRUTUS is engag'd.

BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

I know him well, believe him juſt and wiſe;
Yet vanity a little clouds his virtue:
Nor is he bold enough for ſuch a buſineſs.
The horſe that ſtarts, however good beſides,
In war is troubleſome, nay, dangerous.

DECIUS BRUTUS.

But ANTONY, ſo well belov'd by CÆSAR,
That inſtrument of all his tyranny,
If he ſurvive, will be another CÆSAR.

TREBONIUS.

DECIUS, well urg'd; ANTONIUS muſt die.

BRUTUS.

Oh! by no means; our courſe will ſeem too bloody,
To cut the head off, and then hack the limbs:
'Twill look like anger, nay, like envy too;
For ANTONY is great by CÆSAR's favour.
Let us be ſacrificers, but not butchers.
We only draw our ſwords againſt ambition;
Not againſt CÆSAR's perſon, but his power:
Oh! that we, then, could come at CÆSAR's ſpirit,
Abate his pride, and yet not ſpill his blood! [*Sighs.*
It cannot be, CÆSAR, alas! muſt bleed.
Yet, gentle friends!
Let's kill him boldly, but not wrathfully;
Let's ſerve him up, a diſh fit for the gods;
Not mangled, as a feaſt to beaſts of prey.

Our

Our hearts ſhould melt, like thoſe of tender parents,
Who oft in ſharp, but neceſſary rage,
Correct offending children with remorſe,
Feeling more pain than what they make them ſuffer.
This mercy too looks better to the world,
Which ſhall not call us murderers, but heroes.
As for ANTONIUS therefore, think not of him;
For he can do no more than CÆSAR's arm,
When CÆSAR's head is off.

TREBONIUS.

But yet I fear him:
For he loves CÆSAR, and is moſt audacious.

BRUTUS.

I hope that loving CÆSAR is no fault;
Elſe I confeſs that I am guilty too:
If he loves CÆSAR, all that he can do
Is to be griev'd, and pine away for CÆSAR:
And it were ſtrange he ſhould; for he is giv'n
Too much to wildneſs, company, and pleaſures.

CASSIUS.

There is no fear of him; let him not die;
For he will live and laugh at this hereafter.

DECIUS BRUTUS.

But hold, how late's the night?

BRUTUS.

'Tis five, at leaſt.

CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

O how I long to welcome the eighth hour,
The wiſh'd alarm to our great purpoſes!

DECIUS BRUTUS.

'Tis time to part, leſt at our ſev'ral homes
We ſhould be miſs'd too long.

CASSIUS.

But what if CÆSAR
Should forbear coming to the capitol?
The unaccuſtom'd terror of this night
May move the augurs to forbid his going:
And, tho' himſelf's above ſuch idle fears,
Yet the moſt wiſe and brave muſt yield to cuſtom.

DECIUS BRUTUS.

Never doubt that: and tho' he were reſolv'd,
I can o'erſway him; for he loves to hear me.
Prudence, tho' much ſuperior, often yields
To ſubtle mirth, and ſly inſinuation.
If CÆSAR ſtay at home, becauſe it thunders,
I can in jeſt reproach him with his fear;
He'll laugh, yet fear he ſhould be thought afraid.

BRUTUS.

Nay, we will all of us be there to fetch him.
But ſee, 'tis almoſt day; ſome light appears.

CASSIUS.

Then let us be diſpers'd, like foggy clouds,
To meet again in thunder.

BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

Friends, farewel.
Only remember that we all are *Romans*;
That thought will keep up our exalted ſpirits.
[*Exeunt* conſpirators; *manet* BRUTUS.

SCENE III.

Enter PORTIA *undreſs'd, as new riſen from bed.*

PORTIA.

BRUTUS! my lord, where are you?

BRUTUS.

What, my PORTIA!
Why do you thus expoſe your tender health?

PORTIA.

Can I conſider health, without your love?
You have unkindly ſtol'n from me to-night?
And by your abſence robb'd me of my reſt:
How could my BRUTUS thus ungently leave
One ſo unwilling to be left by you?

BRUTUS.

Chide not too much, my PORTIA; and yet
There is ſome pleaſure to be chid ſo kindly.
Our ſex has tenderneſs equal to yours;
Yet we, incumbred with vexatious cares,
No ſooner bend our ſofter thoughts to love,

But buſineſs, like a maſter too ſevere,
Stands hov'ring over us amidſt our pleaſure,
And drags us to our tireſome taſk again.

PORTIA.

But life is ſhort; oh! why ſhould we miſpend it?
A wretch condemn'd to die within few hours,
Would think them ill employ'd in compliments:
The ſolemn trifles of a buſy world
Are oft but compliment, compar'd with love,
Whoſe ſhort and precious hours you throw away.

BRUTUS.

Dear PORTIA, now you but diſturb my thoughts.

PORTIA.

Can mine be eaſy then? 'Tis no ſmall thing
Can vex your even mind, and make you froward,
Froward with me, which you was ne'er till now:
This night I folded you within theſe arms,
And aſk'd you if you ſlept, if you were well?
You ſaid, you cou'd not ſleep, and yet turn'd from me.

BRUTUS.

Turning from thee is reſtleſſneſs indeed;
Thou only comfort to my troubled mind!
May joys and full content remain in yours.

PORTIA.

Oh! preach content to one upon a rack,
And he will hear as ſoon.

My ſoul is ſo perplex'd with fears for you,
That all the joys of nature, or of fortune,
Could find no entrance here at ſuch a time.

BRUTUS.

Retire, retire; talking ſo tenderly,
You, like officious and condoling friends,
But more afflict that mind you would compoſe:
I hope you think me neither falſe nor fooliſh.
If it were fit for you to know my cares,
'Twere ill in me to let you aſk me twice:
Let that ſuffice, and leave me; 'tis a word
I never us'd to thee before.

PORTIA.

Alas!
You would not uſe it now, if ſtill you lov'd.
Can you have thoughts unfit to own to me?
You are unjuſt, and I undone: farewel.

BRUTUS.

What means my PORTIA?

PORTIA.

BRUTUS unjuſt!
Oh! 'tis a wonder, which your very foes
Would not believe, tho' told it by your friends:
And to me too, who had leaſt cauſe to fear it!
So little I deſerv'd to find him ſo.
Am I but only partner of your pleaſures,
Fit for your trifling hours, and to be kept

At hateful diſtance from your nobler thoughts?
What is it I have innocently done,
To loſe that truſt, which always follows kindneſs?
And therefore yours is chang'd; I ſee it plainly:
Thunder is fall'n on my poor guiltleſs head, [*Weeps.*
And all but I, perhaps, have heard the blow.

BRUTUS.

In this you wrong me, PORTIA.

PORTIA.

Would I did!
I never wiſh'd a wrong to you before.

BRUTUS.

How have I liv'd, and which of all my actions
Has giv'n the leaſt occaſion ev'n for malice?
I am, you know, not like the reſt of huſbands;
My promiſe and my vows are ties to me,
As ſtrong as fame and virtue are to you:
I will not mention now the bands of love,
In which I thought we were for ever fix'd.
What theſe unjuſt ſuſpicions may produce
Either in you or me, alas! I know not.
Therefore be calm and kind, as thou art us'd,
And try ſuch rough, ungentle ways no more.
My mind, you know, hardens againſt compulſion,
But eaſily bends under gentle uſage.

PORTIA.

PORTIA.

O let me now try that ſoft way again.
Thus low, thus tenderly, I beg to know
[*Falls on his neck.*
That which, in troubling you, ev'n tortures me.
Shun'd as I am, I have a ſhare in all
Your reſolutions, ſpite of your unkindneſs.
You cannot ſhut me out from tender cares
For ev'ry thought of yours: that zealous part
The meaneſt ſlave may have in mighty CÆSAR,
And yet give no offence.

BRUTUS.

The mighty CÆSAR!
I am that meaneſt ſlave, if he remain [*Apart.*
The mighty CÆSAR. Kneel not, gentle PORTIA.

PORTIA.

I ſhould not need, if you were gentle BRUTUS.
[*Weeps.*

BRUTUS.

Oh! my ſoft heart! my reſolution's arm'd
Againſt all dangers, nay, againſt my friend;
Yet, firm to all things elſe, it yields to love;
[*Takes her in his arms.*
It yields to PORTIA. You are now too charming:
For pity, hide your kindneſs, or your beauty;
There's no reſiſting both.

PORTIA.

'Tis kindneſs only

Which makes me wiſh I had that beauty too.
But are you, then, not angry?

BRUTUS.

What! with thee?
The moſt obdurate creature, ev'n a tyrant,
In all his height of angef, and of pride,
Could not be proof againſt one tear of thine.

[*Kiſſes her.*

Oh! PORTIA, be not you that tyrant then;
For well you know your pow'r, and may be mine.

PORTIA.

But tell me all.

BRUTUS.

Then, know, that they who came to me this night—
But why ſhould I go on to thee, my PORTIA,
In any language but in that of love?
'Tis to profane thy ear to entertain it
With any harſher ſound; ſpare then thyſelf.

PORTIA.

But you were juſt about to let me know.

BRUTUS.

Know what! know things that will but trouble thee!
Believe me, PORTIA, 'tis dangerous
For thee to tread in theſe obſcurer paths;
Serpents lie hidden there, whoſe conſcious ſting
Will rob thee of thy reſt.

Oh!

Oh! preſs not thus to bear a part in that,
Which with its weight will cruſh thy tender mind.

PORTIA.

I am a woman, and a CATO's daughter:
My heart is tender, but to BRUTUS only.
Think you 'tis nothing, to have ſuch a father,
And ſuch a huſband?

BRUTUS.

Well then, hear it all.

PORTIA.

Hold, deareſt BRUTUS!
I dare not hear it yet; I'll try this firſt.
[*She ſtabs herſelf in the arm.*

BRUTUS.

Hold, what d'ye mean?

PORTIA.

To try my fortitude.
For, tho' I durſt have truſted my firm mind,
With any thing which but concern'd myſelf,
Where you're engag'd, it was too great a venture:
I doubt my firmeſt thoughts, while you ſuſpect them.

BRUTUS.

O, wonder of thy ſex!
Gods! make me worthy of this matchleſs woman!
Haſte, haſte, and let thy wound be quickly dreſs'd.
Within I'll tell thee all,
And in thy boſom pour my very ſoul.
[*Exit* PORTIA.

Enter LUCIUS.

LUCIUS.

A meſſenger, my lord, from mighty CÆSAR
Is ſent to ſummon you, and CAIUS CASSIUS,
About ſome weighty matter preſently.

[*Exit* LUCIUS.

BRUTUS.

From CÆSAR! and my brother CASSIUS too!
An early ſummons this! we are betray'd,
Loſt and undone, yet leſs in our own ruin,
Than in the letting him eſcape. Oh! *Rome*,
Thou haſt in vain depended on thy BRUTUS!
But I will go, leſt my delaying now
Should raiſe ſuſpicion; and if all's diſcover'd,
My life is uſeleſs, and not worth my care.

[*Exeunt.*

Between the ſecond and third act, theſe verſes are to be ſung by a perſon repreſenting the genius of Rome.

Second CHORUS.

LO! to prevent this mighty empire's doom,
From bright unknown abodes of bliſs I come,
The awful genius of majeſtic *Rome.*

Great

Great is her danger: but I will engage
Some few, the maſter-ſouls of all this age,
To do an act of juſt heroic rage.

'Tis hard, a man ſo great ſhould fall ſo low;
More hard to let ſo brave a people bow
To one themſelves have rais'd, who ſcorns them now.

Yet oh! I grieve that BRUTUS ſhould be ſtain'd;
Whoſe life, excepting this one act, remain'd
So pure, that future times will think it feign'd.

But only he can make the reſt combine;
The very life and ſoul of their deſign;
The centre, where thoſe mighty ſpirits join.

Unthinking men no ſort of ſcruples make;
Others do ill, only for miſchief's ſake;
But ev'n the beſt are guilty by miſtake.

Thus ſome, for envy, or revenge, intend
To bring the bold uſurper to his end;
But for his country, BRUTUS ſtabs his friend.

ACT

ACT III. SCENE I.

The ſcene is CÆSAR's *apartment, where he appears undreſs'd.*

CÆSAR.

AMbition, O thou tyrant of my ſoul!
How much a gentler lord am I to *Rome*,
Than thou to me! I am the only ſlave.
This day was dully ſpent in public ſports,
Things too magnificent for true delight.
Joy dwells in ſilent ſhades, and private pleaſures;
In peace, and not in pomp: then, my long nights,
Thoſe precious hours deſign'd for ſoft repoſe,
Are by unruly cares thus raviſh'd from me.

Enter JUNIUS.

JUNIUS.

BRUTUS and CASSIUS attend your pleaſure.

CÆSAR.

I tell thee, JUNIUS, my truſty freed-man,
That melancholic CASSIUS needs obſerving.
If e'er I could be capable of fear,
I think it would be of that penſive CASSIUS.
He loves not learning, no, nor poetry;

Nor

Nor is his ſullen humour pleas'd with muſic.
When others laugh, he ſo demurely ſmiles,
As if he thought it meanneſs to be merry.
Seldom he likes what others moſt approve,
And loves to praiſe what all men elſe diſlike.
Such men as he are never at their eaſe,
While they behold a greater than themſelves.
Yet he is brave, and ſhall have due preferment.

[*Exit* JUNIUS.

SCENE II.

Enter BRUTUS *and* CASSIUS.

CÆSAR.

You ſeem amaz'd at ſuch an early ſummons;
I have not ſlept all night.

CASSIUS.

On what account?

CÆSAR.

'Tis only what I ſuffer from my cares.
But my unquiet mind ſhould not diſturb
Such noble *Romans*, had you not been both
Nearly concern'd in what I have to ſay.

CASSIUS.

We are betray'd. [*Softly.*

BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

No matter; let us not
Betray ourſelves by want of reſolution. [*Softly.*

CÆSAR.

The two great vacant offices of prætors
(On which ev'n neighb'ring princes look with envy)
Shall now be fill'd by two the greateſt *Romans*.
I owe the commonwealth that care, to find
Who beſt deſerves her favour or her frown.

CASSIUS.

We neither beg for one, nor fear the other.

CÆSAR.

CASSIUS, I know your ſoul is void of fear,
And above grudging at your brother's greatneſs.

CASSIUS.

I underſtand no oracles; but ſure
BRUTUS and I are friends, as well as brothers.

CÆSAR.

And therefore you will be the more contented,
If I advance him ev'n above yourſelf;
Deſert like his can never riſe too high.
I know no pleaſure equal to obliging
Tranſcendent merit in an humble mind,
Such modeſt worth ſhould get the prize from court-
ſhip.
Yet this may only be my love's miſtake;

For,

For, I confeſs my weakneſs, I am frail
[*Embracing* BRUTUS.
Like other men, and partial for a friend;
Yet that's a fault heav'n eaſily forgives.
Be thou, my beſt-lov'd BRUTUS, chief of prætors:
And CASSIUS may accept the ſecond place,
[*To* CASSIUS.
Not only in the ſtate, but my affection.
No thanks: a coin not counted among friends.
[*Exit* CÆSAR.

SCENE III.

CASSIUS.

'Tis well it proves no worſe.

BRUTUS.

What worſe can be?

CASSIUS.

Sure, BRUTUS has no reaſon to complain.

BRUTUS.

Yes, of you, CASSIUS; if you can believe
I would receive a favour from a foe.
Is this a time to be oblig'd by CÆSAR?
Good gods! had I not doubts enough before?
Did I not ſtruggle hard enough for virtue?
That this laſt tenderneſs of his is added
To ſhake my very ſoul? The ſtrong impreſſion
May break my heart, but ſhall not bend my mind.

CASSIUS.

CASSIUS in this is honour'd more than BRUTUS;
For, when our country is ſo much debas'd,
Repulſe is glorious, and advancement ſhame:
I'll not be rais'd by him who ruins her.
It was no private injury provok'd me;
Frowns had not frighted me, nor ſhall his favours,
With all their Syren voice, entice me to him.
I muſt go on thro' virtue's plaineſt courſe;
In that ſmooth path there is no fear of falling.

SCENE IV.

Enter the conſpirators, and other ſenators.

CASSIUS.

See, if our friends are not already come.
'Tis later than we thought. You are well met.

CINNA.

Is CÆSAR ſtirring yet?

CASSIUS.

Juſt now gone in;
And will, when dreſt, immediately come forth.
Fear nothing; all's ſecure.

SCENE

SCENE V.

Enter CÆSAR *again, dreſs'd.*

CÆSAR.

Welcome, my friends.

DECIUS BRUTUS.

The ſenate does attend great CÆSAR's preſence;
And we are come to wait upon you thither.

CÆSAR.

Let 'em attend a while; 'tis early yet.

SCENE VI.

Enter ANTONY.

What, ANTONY, who revels all the night!
Is he up too? Nay, then 'tis time to go.

ANTONY.

Rather to ſtay: I come not here in courtſhip.
But 'tis the ſacred college of the prieſts
Which brought me hither; and they wait without.
Hear 'em, great CÆSAR; it concerns you nearly,
And what does ſo, is for the good of *Rome.*

CÆSAR.

The ſenate ſtays; another time will ſerve.

[*As he is going out, enter the prieſts, who ſtop him.*

PRIEST.

PRIEST.

Great CÆSAR, hail! forgive our zealous haſte,
Urg'd by divine portent, which ſent us here,
To warn the mighty ruler of the world.

CÆSAR.

Speak: I attend the meſſage of the gods.

PRIEST.

As on mount *Aventine* I lately lat,
Attir'd with ſacred robes, and ſouthward turn'd;
The heav'ns all clear, and free from black preſage;
With my bent wand I the due rites perform'd,
And parted all the regions of the air.
When lo, ill-boding birds appear'd from far,
Bearing misfortunes on their ominous wings:
I gaz'd upon them with prophetic ſkill,
Till a fierce flaſh of lightning check'd my ſight.
Then, in one inſtant, all the heav'ns were chang'd;
Clouds, ſwell'd with thunder, roll'd themſelves along,
With noiſe too horrible for human ear.

CÆSAR.

It thunder'd, and it lighten'd: well, go on.

SECOND PRIEST.

Omens of ill in ſev'ral kinds agree:
Having new choſe for ſolemn ſacrifice
A large-grown bull, the goodlieſt of the herd;
With an unwonted rage he breaks his chains,
Making fierce way thro' all the frighten'd crowd,

Which

Which gaz'd, and trembled; ſo divided ſtood
Betwixt their curioſity and fear:
At laſt, he at the altar laid him down,
And ſeem'd to beg the blow, which none durſt give;
Then on a ſudden ſhook the air like thunder;
And with unheard-of bellowing breath'd his laſt.
When open'd, we beheld, with eyes amaz'd,
This boiſt'rous beaſt, that rag'd with ſo much clamour,
Yet had no heart.

CÆSAR.

And I ſhould ſeem like him,
Did I give way to ev'ry idle fear.

PRIEST.

Is it an idle thing to fear the gods?
Thou'rt in their power, as the world in thine;
And each may own a fear without a bluſh.

ANTONY.

Good CÆSAR, be advis'd; in this one thing
Yield to your friends, and ſend the ſenate word
You are not well.

CÆSAR.

What, ſend 'em an excuſe!
Have I in conqueſt ſtretch'd my arm ſo far,
And fear at laſt to tell grey-beards the truth?
No, ANTONY, truth will bear out itſelf.
I would do much to give my friends content;

So, let them know, I ſhall not come to-day;
Cannot, is falſe; and that I dare not, falſer.
I will not come: go, tell it to the ſenate.

[*To* DECIUS BRUTUS.

DECIUS BRUTUS.

But ſhall not I pretend ſome cauſe for this?

CÆSAR.

The cauſe is in my will. I will not go.
That is enough to ſatisfy the ſenate.

DECIUS BRUTUS.

Sir, I obey; but pardon my affection,
If it offends you with untimely care:
The ſenate is reſolv'd to give a crown
This day to mighty CÆSAR: who can tell,
But by to-morrow their looſe minds may change?
Aſſemblies are uncertain as the ſea,
Which ebbs and flows, now riſes and now falls,
Juſt as the hum'rous wind inclines to move.
No woman changes more than crouds of men.

CÆSAR.

How weak your fears ſeem now, good ANTONY!
I muſt not let the fair occaſion fall.
Prepare the ceremony; I am ſtay'd for.

BRUTUS.

Prudence in vain defends unhappy men:
When heav'n ordains, the wiſeſt haſte to ruin.

[*Exeunt omnes.*

To

To be ſung after the third act, by two aerial ſpirits.

Third CHORUS.

I.

TELL, oh! tell me, whence ariſe
Theſe diſorders in our ſkies?
Rome's great genius wildly gaz'd;
And the gods ſeem all amaz'd.

II.

Know, in ſight of this day's ſun,
Such a deed is to be done,
Black enough to ſhroud the light
Of all this world in diſmal night.

I.

What is this deed?

II.

To kill a man,
The greateſt ſince mankind began:
Learned, eloquent, and wiſe,
Gen'rous, merciful, and brave!

I.

Yet not too great a ſacrifice,
The liberty of *Rome* to ſave?

II.

But will not goodneſs claim regard;
And does not worth deſerve reward?

I.

Does not their country lie at ſtake?
Can they do too much for her ſake?

Both together.

Tho' dreadful be this doom of fate,
Juſt is that pow'r which governs all:
Better this wond'rous man ſhould fall,
Than a moſt glorious, virtuous ſtate.

ACT

ACT IV. SCENE I.

The ſcene a ſtreet, through which CÆSAR *paſſes in pomp to the ſenate-houſe, attended by thoſe ſenators who were with him at the end of the former act.*

Enter SPURINNA *haſtily.*

CÆSAR.

THE ides of *March* are come.

[*To* SPURINNA.

SPURINNA.

But not yet paſt.

Be pleas'd, great CÆSAR, to peruſe this parchment.

MESSALA.

'Tis from a friend of CÆSAR, this petition;
At your firſt leiſure read his humble ſuit.

SPURINNA.

Oh! CÆSAR, read mine firſt, 'tis for your ſafety:
Read it, great CÆSAR, read it inſtantly.

CÆSAR.

What moſt concerns ourſelf, ſhall laſt be read:
I'll lay it up againſt a time of leiſure. [*To* CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

What! do you trouble CÆSAR in the ſtreet?
Bring your petitions to the capitol.

SPURINNA.

But, mine concerns his life.

CASSIUS.

I know it does;
Therefore away; we'll all take care of that.

SCENE II.

The ſcene is changed to the ſenate-houſe, which appears full of ſenators, who all riſe up at CÆSAR's *coming. One of them whiſpers* BRUTUS.

SENATOR.

All good ſucceſs attend your enterprize.

CASSIUS.

What did he ſay?

BRUTUS.

He wiſh'd me good ſucceſs.

CASSIUS.

See, he makes up to CÆSAR earneſtly.
We are betray'd! but I will kill myſelf;
CÆSAR or CASSIUS never ſhall go back.

BRUTUS,

BRUTUS.

There is no danger, CASSIUS; CÆSAR ſmiles;
You may perceive they talk of ſomething elſe.

DECIUS BRUTUS.

Let's all kneel round to beg for CYMBER's life.

BRUTUS.

'Tis mean at any time, but needleſs now;
Go you; I will not kneel.

CASSIUS.

Well, what you pleaſe.
CASCA ſtrikes firſt; but ſtay, CÆSAR will ſpeak.

SCENE III.

CÆSAR *ſits on a ſeat above the reſt; then riſes up and ſpeaks, while the ſenators ſtand round him.*

Now, rev'rend lords, if any weighty thoughts
Oppreſs your minds, unload your cares on me;
For that's a burthen which belongs to pow'r,
Is there a barb'rous people yet ſo rude,
Or ſo remote, as not to fear your arms?
I'll make them join with all the world beſides
In due ſubmiſſion to ſuperior virtue.
Is that great *Parthian* king ſo haughty grown,
As not to reverence this awful ſenate?

My arms ſhall haſte to humble all his pride,
And bring him bowing to your leaſt commands.
Others, to raiſe themſelves, depreſs their country;
But my ambition is to make your valour
Shine out more bright to all the ſubject world.
Yet vain were all my triumphs, if I ſhould
Be fear'd abroad, and not be lov'd at home;
Therefore, what enemy have I not pardon'd?
The name of foe excuſes hate, and harm;
And he that fears it leaſt, forgives it ſooneſt.
Cold friends, indeed, are ſomething more provoking,
Yet I can paſs them by with ſcorn and pity.
The equal law ſhall run its even courſe;
Nothing ſhall interpoſe, except my mercy;
Juſtice herſelf may lean that way ſometimes.
Plain merit ſhall not languiſh unregarded,
While cunning courtſhip ſteals away the favour.
On this depend; and while I govern thus,
You will not grudge, if I ſhall govern long;
And not reſign my pow'r, like unlearn'd SYLLA,
For want of ſkill to uſe it.

CASCA.

Oh! I can hold no longer.

[*They all ſtab* CÆSAR, *who ſtruggles with them till he ſees* BRUTUS *ſtrike.*

CÆSAR.

CÆSAR.

What, BRUTUS too! nay, then 'tis time to die.

[*Falls down, and covers himself with his robes.*

BRUTUS.

Liberty! freedom! tyranny is dead.
Nay, ſtir not, worthy lords, nor be amaz'd;
We mean no harm to any *Roman* here:
Conſul, retire, for fear the coming crowd
Should preſs too much upon your rev'rend age.

CASSIUS.

Run to the ſtreets, and cry out, liberty!
Ring in their ears aloud that pleaſing ſound.
Stoop, *Romans*, ſtoop,
And let us bathe our hands in CÆSAR's blood,
Beſpot our garments, and beſmear our ſwords;
Then walk we forth into the market-place,
And waving our red weapons o'er our heads,
Cry out aloud, freedom and liberty!

BRUTUS.

The deed is done, what need we triumph in it?

SCENE IV.

Enter a SENATOR.

Well now, what news?

SENATOR.

The people are amaz'd,

Cry

Cry out, and ſtare, and run about the ſtreets,
As in an earthquake.

[*They all ſtoop down to* CÆSAR's *body, except* BRUTUS.

CASCA.

How many ages hence
Shall this our lofty ſcene be acted o'er.
In ſtates unborn, and accents yet unknown!

TREBONIUS.

How many times ſhall CÆSAR bleed in ſport,
While the attentive throng ſhall melt in tears,
To ſee his fall!

BRUTUS.

As oft as that ſhall be,
So often ſhall this knot of us be call'd
The men who gave their country liberty.
Let's venture forth.

CASSIUS.

Come on, then, let's away.
BRUTUS ſhall lead, and we will grace his ſteps
With all the beſt and boldeſt ſons of *Rome*.

BRUTUS.

What! ANTONY return'd, and without arms!

SCENE

SCENE V.

Enter ANTONY, *and taking no notice of them, falls on his knees to* CÆSAR's *body.*

ANTONY.

I was unable to defend thy life,
And therefore now can ſcarce endure my own,
Thou great good man! Is all thy race of glory
Brought to this wretched end? Didſt thou ſcorn death
In all thoſe bloody fields, to find it here?
Oh, 'tis I feel it; thou art paſt the pain;
But in my heart 'tis acted o'er and o'er.
For ev'ry thought of thee, and of thy love,
Gives me freſh ſorrow: take my tribute here
Of ſighs and tears that always ſhall attend thee.

I aſk your pardon, noble lords; my thoughts
Were too much there, to look on aught beſides.
Yet think not I repent of what I ſaid;
For I will ſpeak the praiſes of my friend,
Nor fear ev'n heav'n, ſhould it reply in thunder.
He was my friend, and I will ſtill be his,
Tho' the gods rage, and mankind meanly joins;
Who ſhew regard to heav'n in nothing elſe
But ſlighting merit, when the gods forſake it.

Yet

Yet I, of all ſuſpected, and alone,
Will boldly thus embrace this precious body.
Nay, gaze not on me with ſuch threat'ning looks;
Think not, that if I valu'd now my life,
I am ſo fooliſh to expoſe it thus.
What hour ſo fit for me, what death ſo glorious,
As here to fall with CÆSAR, and by you,
The maſter ſpirits, ſure, of all the world?
Kill me then quickly; kill me with thoſe daggers
That reek in blood of him I lov'd ſo well:
For, could I languiſh out a thouſand years,
I ne'er ſhould find myſelf ſo fit to die:
'Tis now a pleaſure, what may be a pain.

BRUTUS.

Oh! ANTONY, beg not your death of us.
You little think, when you commended CÆSAR,
How much my ſoften'd heart approv'd your praiſe.
Rough tho' we ſeem, and tho' our hands are bloody,
Yet, ANTONY, you only ſee our hands,
Which, free, as thoſe of juſtice, from all rage,
Have done a deed, ſpite of our ſofter ſouls.
Your friendſhip to dead CÆSAR we eſteem,
And value yours the more: then join with us
To ſettle *Rome* firm in its ancient freedom;
And we will join with you to make you great;
As great as can conſiſt with liberty.

CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

Your voice ſhall ſound as high as any man's
In the election of new magiſtrates.

BRUTUS.

Only be patient till you hear the cauſe
Of all this ſeeming cruelty. You know
CÆSAR us'd me as kindly as yourſelf.
Were I ambitious, or ſought private ends,
This, ſure, was not the way. Witneſs, you gods!
None e'er who kill'd himſelf, lov'd him he ſlew,
Better than I lov'd CÆSAR!

ANTONY.

Oh my heart!
Hold up a while, and help me to diſſemble! [*Aſide.*
Give me your hands, I muſt accept your love,
Moſt noble BRUTUS, and yours, CAIUS CASSIUS.
Alas! my credit ſtands on ſlipp'ry ground;
And there's a precipice on either ſide.
To anſwer this your gentleneſs with rage
(When you thus ſpare me ev'n againſt my will)
That would appear but a too rough return:
Yet may not this too look like fear, or flatt'ry?
That I lov'd CÆSAR, I muſt ever own;
That he lov'd me, his favours ſhew'd too well:
How ſhall I do my part to him, and you?
Unleſs you will vouchſafe to give me reaſons
Why CÆSAR died; and let me bury him
(As it becomes his friend) with decent honour:

Then I'll but ſteep his aſhes in my tears,
And in his cold urn ſmother all my ſorrow.

BRUTUS.

'Tis juſt, we grant it; take his body hence;
And I will join myſelf to do him honour.

CASSIUS.

Hold, BRUTUS; firſt conſider well of that:
The eaſy rabble may be mov'd againſt us.
Who knows how rhet'ric may prevail on fools?

BRUTUS.

We need not, CASSIUS, be ſo much concern'd;
Now *Rome*'s ſecure, there's no ſuch thing as danger.
'Twas CÆSAR's ſoul we fear'd, and that once gone,
We cannot uſe his harmleſs corpſe too well.

CASSIUS.

But yet I fear the worſt.

BRUTUS.

Beſides, I'll go,
And ſpeak before him in the market-place.
But, ANTONY, your praiſe muſt be ſo nice,
As not to blame our action: you may ſhew
Both love to CÆSAR, and eſteem of us.

CASSIUS.

His ſpeech ſhall be your pattern; ſo we leave you
To pay that pity which you owe your friend.

[*Exeunt all but* ANTONY.

SCENE

SCENE VI.

ANTONY, *who ſtands over the body of* CÆSAR, *alone.*

ANTONY.

Pity indeed! but what a wretched change:
That thou ſhouldſt move it! Thou, whoſe wond'rous ſoul
Was high as e'er humanity attain'd;
Yet gentle as the humbleſt of mankind.
[*Enter ſome friends of* ANTONY.
Thy vaſt ambition was but juſt, and like
The element of fire when firſt created,
Which ſoar'd above the reſt, to ſhine more glorious,
And chear the under world with light and heat.
Thou ſtill ſhalt ſhine a comet, and portend
A black and bloody ſcene of civil war.
Theſe wounds inſpire me with prophetic ſkill,
Which like dumb mouths op'ning their bloody lips,
Seem to intreat the utt'rance of my tongue.
Now the whole world diſturb'd, will miſs thee ſoon;
Men ſhall bemoan their maſter, beat their breaſts,
And lay upon thy death all their misfortunes.
Wars, bloodſhed, maſſacres, ſuch horrid deeds,
And fatal fury, ſhall be ſo familiar,
That cuſtom ſhall take off all ſenſe of crime,

And

And ſhame and guilt ſhall be but words forgot,
Loſt in the boundleſs licence of the times.

Come, let us bear him to the market-place.
This is a jewel yet, tho' dropt by fortune;
With which we'll purchaſe popularity,
And ſet up for ourſelves in this new world.
Our tears and grief will ſoften their hard hearts,
Fit to receive impreſſion from our words.
And when crowds liſten once, there is no fear:
They have the people's hearts, who have their ear.

[*Exeunt with the body of* CÆSAR.

To be ſung after the fourth act.

Fourth CHORUS.

HOW great a curſe has providence
Thought fit to caſt on human-kind!
Learning, courage, eloquence,
The gentleſt nature, nobleſt mind,
Were intermixt in one alone;
Yet in one moment overthrown.

Could chance, or ſenſleſs atoms join
To form a ſoul ſo great as his?
Or would thoſe pow'rs we hold divine,
Deſtroy their own chief maſter-piece?

Where

Where ſo much difficulty lies,
The doubtful are the only wiſe.

And, what muſt more perplex our thoughts;
Great JOVE the beſt of *Romans* ſends,
To do the very worſt of faults,
And kill the kindeſt of his friends.
All this is far above our reach,
Whatever prieſts preſume to preach.

ACT V. SCENE I.

Enter BRUTUS *and* CASSIUS, *followed by crowds of citizens.*

FIRST CITIZEN.

BEHOLD the men who have deliver'd *Rome!*

SECOND CITIZEN.

BRUTUS has freed us all, and he ſhall rule us.

THIRD CITIZEN.

We will be free, and ſerve the noble BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

Why, friends, ye ſpeak impoſſibilities;
Would ye be free, yet ſerve? how odd that ſounds!
I grieve to ſee you bear your change no better.
But give me leave to ſatisfy you all,
Why we have done this deed, and for whoſe ſakes.

I'll go up here; they who will hear me, ſtay;
The reſt may follow CASSIUS, and hear him.

FIRST CITIZEN.

I would hear BRUTUS ſpeak.

SECOND CITIZEN.

I'll follow CASSIUS:
And we'll compare together what they ſay.

THIRD CITIZEN.

The noble BRUTUS is aſcended: ſilence!

BRUTUS.

Friends, deareſt countrymen, and worthy *Romans*;
You lovers of your laws and liberties;
Hear me throughout with patience, not with paſſion:
For, tho' your kindneſs is my chief contentment,
I would not owe your judgment of this deed
To any thing but reaſon well inform'd.
Who is it here thinks CÆSAR innocent?
I was his friend, and yet I thought him guilty;
And faults are great, which friends cannot forgive.
Why ſhould I kill him then but for your ſakes?
A wretch who yields a limb to be cut off,
Does only that to ſave a life that's dearer:
And when a grieving parent whips his child,
Call it correction, but not cruelty.
If then the very beſt of CÆSAR's friends
Should aſk me, why I kill'd him? Thus I anſwer;
It was not that I lov'd him leſs than he;

But

But 'twas becauſe I lov'd my country more.
Wou'd you have CÆSAR live, and die all ſlaves;
Rather than have him dead, to live all freemen?
As CÆSAR lov'd me, oh! I weep for him;
As he was fortunate, I can rejoice;
As he was valiant, I honour him:
But, as he was ambitious, I ſlew him.
Who's here ſo baſe, as would become a bondman?
If any, ſpeak; for him I have offended.
Who's here ſo rude, that would not be a *Roman?*
If any, ſpeak; for him I have offended.
Who's here ſo vile, to value any thing,
Ev'n his beſt friend, before the public good?
I own, nay boaſt, I have offended him.
What ſay you, countrymen?

CITIZEN.

None, BRUTUS, none.

BRUTUS.

Then none have I offended by his death.
The reaſon for it ſhall be fair enroll'd;
His glory not diminiſh'd in the leaſt.
Here comes his body, mourn'd by good ANTONIUS;

Enter ANTONY *with the body of* CÆSAR.

Who, tho' a friend of CÆSAR, is ours too;
And ſo has leave to bury him with honour.
In a free goverment all ſhould be friends:

And he, who would have ſav'd this CÆSAR's life,
Shall yet receive advantage by his death,
Freedom of vote in governing the world:
As which of you ſhall want it? I conclude;
That, as I ſlew my friend to ſave my country,
I here have the ſame dagger for myſelf,
Whenever *Rome* ſhall wiſh, or need my death.

[*Deſcends.*

FIRST CITIZEN.

Live, BRUTUS, live: bring him in triumph home.

SECOND CITIZEN.

Give him a ſtatue by his anceſtors.

THIRD CITIZEN.

Let him be CÆSAR.

FOURTH CITIZEN.

CÆSAR was nothing to him;
Let him be crown'd, I will have BRUTUS crown'd.

BRUTUS.

Hold, worthy countrymen.

FIRST CITIZEN.

Peace; ſilence.

SECOND CITIZEN.

Peace;
For BRUTUS ſpeaks again.

BRUTUS.

You'll make me draw this dagger once again;
But 'tis againſt myſelf; for I would die

Your

Your fellow-friend, rather than live your lord.
You almoſt make me wiſh CÆSAR alive:
If one muſt rule, there's none could do it better.
Pray hear MARC-ANTONY; for my ſake hear him;
He ſpeaks by our permiſſion, and is noble.
But, while he praiſes CÆSAR, then remember
I honour'd him as much, but lov'd you more.
Nay, ſtay, good *Romans*; not a man go with me.
[*Exit.*

FIRST CITIZEN.

This CÆSAR was a tyrant; BRUTUS ſays ſo;
And no man living knows a tyrant better.

SECOND CITIZEN.

For, neighbours, why ſhould BRUTUS kill him elſe?
He lov'd him. Therefore ſure he was a tyrant.

THIRD CITIZEN.

Notably ſaid! anſwer me that who can.
But come, let's hear MARC-ANTONY a little.

ANTONY.

For BRUTUS' ſake I am beholden to you.

FIRST CITIZEN.

What's that of BRUTUS? beſt ſpeak well of BRUTUS.

SECOND CITIZEN.

How's this? What does he ſay, for BRUTUS' ſake?

THIRD CITIZEN.

He ſays, for BRUTUS' ſake he is beholden to us.

SECOND CITIZEN.

Oh, very well; go up, MARC-ANTONY.

ANTONY.

Shall I go up, and will you give me leave?

CITIZENS.

Ay, ay. [ANTONY *aſcends.*

ANTONY.

Friends, countrymen, and *Romans*, hear me gently;
I come to bury CÆSAR, not to praiſe him.
Lo here the fatal end of all his glory:
The evil that men do, lives after them;
The good is often bury'd in their graves:
So let it be with CÆSAR. Noble BRUTUS
Has told you CÆSAR was ambitious:
If he was ſo, then he was much to blame;
And he has dearly paid for his offence.
I come to do my duty to dead CÆSAR.
Here under leave of BRUTUS and the reſt,
He was my friend, faithful and juſt tō me;
But yet it ſeems he was ambitious.
BRUTUS has ſaid it, I muſt ſay it too;
For BRUTUS is a man of ſtricteſt honour.
Thouſands of captives CÆSAR brought to *Rome*,
Whoſe ranſom often fill'd the public coffers.
Was this ambition? BRUTUS ſays it was;
And BRUTUS is an honourable man.
When wretched orphans cry'd, CÆSAR would weep;

So

So weep for them, that they have wept no more:
Ambition ſeldom is ſo tender-hearted.
You all have ſeen how at the public ſports,
Out of a fooliſh and too forward love,
He was preſented with the kingly crown,
Which he then thrice refus'd; was this ambition?
Yet BRUTUS ſays he was ambitious,
And BRUTUS is a man we all muſt honour.
I ſpeak not to diſprove what BRUTUS ſpoke,
But muſt as little wrong this dead, good man.
You all did love him once, not without cauſe:
And will you hate him dead, whom you lov'd living?
O juſtice, juſtice! whither art thou fled?
For men have loſt their reaſon. Bear with me;
My heart's beneath that mantle there with CÆSAR;
And I muſt pauſe a while, till it comes back. [*Weeps.*

FIRST CITIZEN.

Methinks there's much of reaſon in his ſayings,
If you conſider rightly of the matter.
CÆSAR has had ſome wrong.

SECOND CITIZEN.

Has he, my maſters?
They will have much ado to make amends to him.
I fear there will a worſe come in his place.

THIRD CITIZEN.

Mark'd you his words? he would not take the crown:
Therefore 'tis certain he was not ambitious.

FIRST CITIZEN.

If it be found ſo, ſome ſhall pay dear for it.

SECOND CITIZEN.

See, if good ANTONY can ſpeak for weeping!

THIRD CITIZEN.

There's not a nobler man in *Rome* than ANTONY.

SECOND CITIZEN.

But mark him; he begins again to ſpeak.

ANTONY.

But yeſterday the word of CÆSAR might
Have paſs'd through all the world: now he lies there,
And none ſo low to do him reverence.
Oh *Romans!* if I were diſpos'd to move
Your hearts and minds to mutiny and rage,
I ſhould do BRUTUS wrong, and CASSIUS wrong,
Who, you all know, are honourable men.
Yet here's a parchment with the ſeal of CÆSAR,
I found it in his cloſet; 'tis his will:
Let but the commons hear this teſtament,
(Which, pardon me, I do not mean to read)
And they would run and kiſs dead CÆSAR's wounds,
And dip their napkins in his ſacred blood;
Nay, beg a hair of his for memory,
And dying, mention it within their wills,
Bequeathing it as a rich legacy
To their dear iſſue.

FOURTH

FOURTH CITIZEN.

We'll hear this will: read it, MARC-ANTONY.

ALL.

The will, the will, we muſt hear CÆSAR's will.

ANTONY.

Have patience, gentle friends; I muſt not read it;
It is not fit you know how CÆSAR lov'd you.
You are not wood, you are not ſtones, but men;
And being men, hearing the will of CÆSAR,
It will inflame you, it will make you mad:
'Tis well you know not that you are his heirs;
For if you did, oh! what might come of it?

THIRD CITIZEN.

Read the will, ANTONY; for we will hear it.

ANTONY.

Will you be patient? will you ſtay a while?
I have o'erſhot myſelf to tell you of it;
I fear I wrong the honourable men,
Whoſe daggers ſtabb'd the undefended CÆSAR.

FIRST CITIZEN.

Traitors and rogues! they honourable men?

SECOND CITIZEN.

Villains and murderers! Come, read the will.

ANTONY.

You will compel me then to read the will.
Then make a ring about the corpſe of CÆSAR.

And let me ſhew you him that made the will.
Shall I deſcend? and will you give me leave?

ALL.

Come down.

FIRST CITIZEN.

Deſcend, you ſhall have leave.

SECOND CITIZEN.

A ring.

THIRD CITIZEN.

Stand off a while; ſtand from the body there.

FOURTH CITIZEN.

Make room for ANTONY, moſt noble ANTONY.

ANTONY.

Nay, preſs not ſo upon me, gentle friends.
If you have tears, prepare to ſhed them now.
You all have ſeen this mantle; I remember
The firſt time ever CÆSAR put it on;
'Twas on a ſummer's ev'ning in his tent,
After a glorious fight againſt your foes.
Look! in this place ran CASSIUS' dagger through!
See what a rent the envious CASCA made!
Here, here, the well-belov'd BRUTUS ſtabb'd;
And as he pluck'd his curſed ſteel away,
Mark how the blood of CÆSAR follow'd it!
As ruſhing out abroad, to be reſolv'd
If it were BRUTUS ſo unkindly ſtruck?
For BRUTUS, as you know, was CÆSAR's fav'rite;

Judge,

Judge, O you gods! how dearly CÆSAR lov'd him,
This, this was the unkindeſt ſtroke of all!
For when undaunted CÆSAR ſaw him ſtab,
Ingratitude, more ſtrong than traitors arms,
Quite vanquiſh'd him. Then burſt his mighty heart;
Then in his mantle muffling up his face,
Under a crowd of villains, CÆSAR fell.
Oh! what a fall was there, my countrymen!
Then I, and you, and *Rome* itſelf too fell,
While bloody treaſon flouriſh'd o'er our heads.
Oh! now you weep, and I perceive you feel
The dint of pity; theſe are worthy drops,
Kind ſouls! what! weep you when you but behold
Our CÆSAR's veſture torn? Oh! then look here;
Here is himſelf, mangled you ſee by traitors!

[*Takes off the mantle.*

FIRST CITIZEN.

O mournful ſight!

SECOND CITIZEN.

O cruel traitors, villains!

THIRD CITIZEN.

O noble CÆSAR! but we'll be reveng'd.
Set fire, kill, ſlay, let not a traitor live.

ANTONY.

Stay, countrymen.

FOURTH CITIZEN.

Peace there; he ſpeaks again.

ALL,

ALL.

We'll hear him, follow him, and die with him.

ANTONY.

Good friends, dear friends, let me not ſtir you up
To ſuch a ſudden flame of mutiny.
They who have done this deed, are men of note:
What private griefs they had, alas! I know not,
Which made them do it; they are wond'rous wiſe,
And will, no doubt, give you ſome ſhew of reaſon.
I come not, friends, to ſteal away your hearts:
I am no orator, as CASSIUS is;
But as you know me all, a plain, blunt man,
Who love my friend; and that they know full well,
Who gave me leave to ſpeak in public of him:
For I have neither art, nor words, nor worth,
Action, nor utt'rance, nor the pow'r of ſpeech,
To ſtir mens blood; I only ſpeak plain truth,
And tell you that which you already know:
Shew you dear CÆSAR's wounds, poor, poor, dumb mouths,
And bid them ſpeak for me: but, were I BRUTUS,
And BRUTUS here; ſo great an orator
Would rouze up ev'ry ſoul, and put a tongue
In ev'ry wound of CÆSAR, which ſhould move
The very ſtones to riſe and mutiny.

ALL.

We'll mutiny; we'll burn the houſe of BRUTUS

FOURTH

FOURTH CITIZEN.

Away then, come, ſeek the conſpirators.

ANTONY.

Yet hear me, countrymen, yet hear me ſpeak.

ALL.

Peace, ho! hear ANTONY, moſt noble ANTONY.

ANTONY.

Why, friends, you go to do you know not what.
Wherein has CÆSAR thus deſerv'd your love?
Alas! you know not; I muſt tell you then.
You have forgot the will I told you of.

ALL.

'Tis true, the will; let's ſtay and hear the will.

ANTONY.

Here is the will, and under CÆSAR's ſeal;
To ev'ry *Roman* citizen he gives,
To ev'ry ſev'ral man, ſev'nty-five drachma's.

THIRD CITIZEN.

Well ſaid; thoſe drachma's will coſt ſome men dear.

ALL.

Moſt gen'rous CÆSAR! we'll revenge his death.

ANTONY.

Hear me with patience.

ALL.

Peace ho! noble CÆSAR!

ANTONY.

ANTONY.

Moreover, he has left you all his walks,
His private gardens, and new-planted orchards
On this ſide *Tiber*, here he gives to you,
And to your heirs for ever; public pleaſures,
To walk abroad, and recreate yourſelves.
Here was a CÆSAR! when comes ſuch another?

ALL.

O never, never; come, Sirs, come away.

ANTONY.

Hold, hold, my maſters, ſtay one moment longer;
Now keep your hearts from breaking if you can:
Prepare ye now to burſt with grief and anger.
Behold this ſcroll, the very hand of CÆSAR!
In it he notes this firm and ſettled purpoſe;
Firſt to ſubdue the *Parthians*, our worſt foes,
And then reſtore *Rome* to her ancient freedom.
" I'll keep the pow'r, ſaith he, of *Rome*'s dictator,
" Till I have vanquiſh'd all her enemies:
" Then, oh ye gods! may ſhe be free for ever,
" Tho' at th' expence of all our deareſt blood!"
That precious blood is here indeed let out,
But where's the liberty we purchaſe by it?
Slaves as we are to murderers and villains.

FIRST CITIZEN.

We'll burn his body in the holy place,
And with the brands fire all the villains houſes.

SECOND

SECOND CITIZEN.

Take up the body.

THIRD CITIZEN.

Go, ſet fire; pull down
The very ſenate-houſe where CÆSAR dy'd.

ANTONY.

So, let it work: miſchief, thou art afoot,
Take now what courſe thou wilt! deſtruction, ruin,
The baneful iſſue of ſo black a deed!

Ambition, when unbounded, brings a curſe;
But an aſſaſſinate deſerves a worſe.

THE

THE

TRAGEDY

OF

MARCUS BRUTUS.

With the PROLOGUE, and the Two laſt CHORUS's.

Written by His GRACE

JOHN Duke of *Buckingham.*

PROLOGUE.

By the AUTHOR.

OUR ſcene is Athens. *And great* Athens *nam'd,*
What ſoul ſo dull as not to be inflam'd?
Methinks, at mentioning that ſacred place,
A rev'rend awe appears in ev'ry face,
For men ſo fam'd, of ſuch prodigious parts,
As taught the world all ſciences and arts.

Amidſt all theſe, ye ſhall behold a man
The moſt applauded ſince mankind began;
Ev'n joining ev'n thoſe Greeks *who moſt excel;*
Whoſe life was one fix'd courſe of doing well.
Oh! who can therefore without tears attend
On ſuch a life, and ſuch a fatal end?

But here our author, beſides other faults
Of ill expreſſions, and of vulgar thoughts,
Commits one crime that needs an act of grace,
And breaks the law of unity of place:

Yet, to ſuch noble patriots, overcome
By factious violence, and baniſh'd Rome,
Athens *alone a fit retreat could yield:*
And where can BRUTUS *fall, but in* Philippi *field?*

Some critics judge, ev'n love itſelf too mean
A care to mix in ſuch a lofty ſcene,
And with thoſe antient bards of Greece *believe*
Friendſhip has ſtronger charms to pleaſe or grieve:
But our more am'rous poet, finding love
Amidſt all other cares, ſtill ſhines above;
Lets not the beſt of Romans *end their lives,*
Without juſt ſoftneſs for the kindeſt wives,
Yet, if ye think his gentle nature ſuch,
As to have ſoften'd this great tale too much,
Soon will your eyes grow dry, and paſſion fall;
When ye reflect, 'tis all but conjugal.

This to the few and knowing was addreſt;
And now 'tis fit I ſhould ſalute the reſt.

Moſt reverend dull judges of the pit,
By nature curs'd with the wrong ſide of wit!
You need not care what-e'er you ſee to-night,
How ill ſome players act, or poets write;
Should our miſtakes be never ſo notorious,
You'll have the joy of being more cenſorious:

Shew your ſmall talent then, let that ſuffice ye;
But grow not vain upon it, I adviſe ye;
Each petty critic can objections raiſe,
The greateſt ſkill is knowing when to praiſe.

Dramatis Perſonæ.

M. BRUTUS.

C. CASSIUS.

LUCILIUS, Friend of BRUTUS.

TITINIUS, Friend of CASSIUS.

PINDARUS, Freedman of CASSIUS.

VARIUS, A young *Roman* bred at *Athens*.

THEODOTUS, A Philoſopher.

M. ANTONIUS, The Triumvir.

DOLABELLA, Friend of M. ANTONIUS.

JUNIA, Wife of CASSIUS, and Siſter of BRUTUS.

Magiſtrates of *Athens*.

Centurions.

Officers.

Soldiers.

The play begins the day before the battle of *Philippi*, and ends with it.

THE DEATH OF *MARCUS BRUTUS.*

ACT I. SCENE I.

A Veſtibule in Athens.

Enter LUCILIUS *and* VARIUS.

LUCILIUS.

EXPRESS upon expreſs arrives from *Rome:*
Their veneration for moſt noble BRUTUS
Is now reviv'd, and makes all mourn his abſence.

VARIUS.

But yet ſome threaten to deſtroy us here,
For giving ſhelter to that worthy *Roman:*
What means this contradiction?

LUCILIUS.

I'll inform you.
Our empire groan'd beneath the pow'r of CÆSAR;
A man ſo fam'd for clemency and courage,
(Qualities charming ev'n in enemies)
That none, tho' virtuous, could reſolve to act
A bold and noble deed, which all men wiſh'd.

VARIUS.

You mean the death of CÆSAR. Pray go on.

LUCILIUS.

At length, a man of all the world inclin'd
The leaſt to violence, or any paſſion;
A man ſublimely wiſe, exactly juſt——

VARIUS.

After this character, you need not name him.

LUCILIUS.

BRUTUS, the head of all thoſe noble ſpirits
Who ſhine at *Rome*, and rule the under world,
Selects the very choiceſt of them all,
And fells the tyrant in the very ſenate.

VARIUS.

This deed of BRUTUS ſeems the will of heav'n.

LUCILIUS.

And ſo accounted for his wond'rous virtue.
The ſoldiers, ſenators, and common people,
(If among *Romans* they can be ſo call'd)

Ev'n

Ev'n the beſt friends of CÆSAR follow'd BRUTUS,
As the avow'd deliv'rer of his country:
Till his ſoft nature, and his gen'rous ſpirit,
Reign'd the corpſe to be interr'd with honour.

VARIUS.

That made this fatal change, as we are told.

LUCILIUS.

Moſt true, in thoſe that heard the fam'd oration.
What is it eloquence cannot perſuade?
Reaſon itſelf comes over to its ſide.
Thus ANTONY, ſoon as his ſpeech was ended,
Rais'd in that heat ſo great a rage againſt us,
As forc'd ev'n friends to act the part of foes:
Yet now the wiſe repent, and rev'rence *Athens*
For thus ſupporting the moſt worthy BRUTUS.

VARIUS.

The roads from *Rome* are fill'd by valiant crouds,
Who fly from ſafety, to partake our danger.

LUCILIUS.

No wonder; ſince virtue has ever fix'd
Kind correſpondence between *Rome* and *Athens*.
The youth of *Rome*, and all whom *Rome* has conquer'd,
Hither repair to learn philoſophy.
Chief among theſe, you (ſon of famous TULLY)
Advis'd no doubt by your illuſtrious father,
Invited BRUTUS and his brother CASSIUS
To make great *Athens* centre of the war.

VARIUS.

VARIUS.

And ſhe has own'd your cauſe in ample manner.
Armies are levy'd, and vaſt ſums are rais'd,
In the defence of *Roman* liberty.

LUCILIUS.

Oh! noble efforts of republic ſpirit!
Why this is being friends to human-kind
Which, next to heav'n, is moſt oblig'd to thoſe
Who reſcue liberty from vile oppreſſion.

VARIUS.

Our ancient heroes thus grew gods themſelves:
Beſides, 'tis in a manner ſelf-defence
To help in neighb'ring dangers; for it hinders
Future incroachments on ourſelves at home.

LUCILIUS.

Of that, *Athenians* are almoſt too jealous:
Ev'n with ingratitude they cruſh ambition
And baniſh merit, when the leaſt aſpiring.

VARIUS.

Moſt wiſely do they act, nay juſtly too!
For we reward a leader's ſervice beſt,
In barring him the means of doing miſchief.
Happier, much happier had it been for CÆSAR,
Had he been baniſh'd, while yet innocent,
Than e'er return'd triumphant o'er his country.

SCENE

SCENE II.

Enter DOLABELLA; *pulling off his diſguiſe.*

LUCILIUS.

What! DOLABELLA here?

DOLABELLA.

A friend to VARIUS,
Sent by ANTONIUS in moſt ſecret manner,
To aſk an interview of noble BRUTUS,
Before the ſoldier joins in bloody battle.
Who knows but each great chief may grow more kind,
In ſight of wond'ring armies may embrace,
And *Rome* ſhall ſmile at their returning friends?

[*Exit* LUCILIUS.

VARIUS.

And can you think that BRUTUS ſlew great JULIUS,
To ſuffer tyranny in other hands?

DOLABELLA.

Alas! that tyranny is but a word,
Us'd only by us when we hate our ruler.
Have we not found (you'll pardon me, good VARIUS)
That ev'n this change you call deliverance
Has but remov'd one hardſhip for a greater,
A ſingle grievance for a civil war?

VARIUS

VARIUS.

What do I hear! Is any grievance equal
To that moſt abject ſtate of being ſubjects
To will, to paſſion, or to lawleſs humour?

DOLABELLA.

Yet theſe expreſſions ſhew 'tis not mere ruling,
But ruling ill, you fear. When prudence rules,
'Tis happineſs, not ſlav'ry, to be govern'd.
To bleſs our times with plenty, and with pleaſures,
Prevent diſorders, and promote diverſions,
Hinder us all from hurting one another,
Take all the cares, and leave us all the joys,
Can only be accompliſh'd by great power,
When plac'd in ſuch a man as god-like Brutus.

VARIUS.

Where is content or pleaſure under force?
The freedom of man's will not heav'n confines:
Who wants it, and endures it, is a brute.
Yet put the caſe ſome phœnix prince ſhould reign,
A vultur might ſucceed; a ſon, or brother,
Who will undo in a few months of folly,
(For ſhort will be his reign, tho' ſeeming long)
Whate'er the wiſe had been whole years contriving.
Like BRUTUS, did you ſay? A man like BRUTUS
No more would be a ſov'reign, than a ſlave:
A man ſo virtuous, and ſo wiſe, well knows
'Tis better much to bear than do a hardſhip.

DOLA-

DOLABELLA.

What hardſhip's done by acting for mens good?

VARIUS.

What good can come from arbitrary ſway?
The choiceſt fare, forc'd down, will cloy the ſtomach.
But here he comes himſelf to hear your meſſage:
At once the humbleſt and the higheſt mind
That ever ſhin'd in all our *Roman* ſtory!

[*Exit* VARIUS.

SCENE III.

Enter BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

A meſſage from ANTONIUS claims a hearing,
Whom, tho' my enemy, I ſtill eſteem.

DOLABELLA.

His boldeſt wiſhes aim at nothing higher;
And therefore thus aſſures moſt noble BRUTUS,
That what he has done was by nature forc'd,
From his freſh ſorrow for his ſlaughter'd friend;
But now his bleeding country moves him more,
And his ſoul ſhakes at ſight of civil war.
Secure him but by taking ſov'reign pow'r,
To you alone he joins with all his force.

BRUTUS.

And I abandon CASSIUS, and my friends!

DOLA-

DOLABELLA.

Far be it from me to propoſe ſuch baſeneſs.
May they, and we, be happy under you,
And the whole world once govern'd by the virtuous.

BRUTUS.

Ah! DOLABELLA, little do you know
The mind of BRUTUS. When I ſlew your CÆSAR,
Think you it was ambition? JOVE is witneſs,
I would have crown'd him rather than myſelf.
But *Rome* claim'd freedom, tho' by CÆSAR's death;
Tho' by deſtruction of my deareſt friend:
And free ſhe ſhall be ſtill, if I prevail.
ANTONIUS joining in that glorious work,
May claim whate'er a commonwealth can give:
Nay, I will be his ſoldier in her ſervice,
Then, neither he nor we ſhall longer ſtrive,
But only who ſhall ſerve his country beſt.

DOLABELLA.

Will you then rather ſee the world in arms,
Than govern it yourſelf to make it happy?

BRUTUS.

May the great gods deſtroy that world and me,
If e'er I ſuffer *Rome* to be enſlav'd!
Rome, that has toil'd for fame ſo many ages,
By valour, and by virtue tam'd mankind,
Soften'd rude minds, and in the wildeſt ſoils
Eſtabliſh'd manners and humanity;

And,

And, cultivating youth with ſtricteſt care,
Firſt taught urbanity, that uſeful art
Of being moſt politely ſociable;
(A virtue ſcarce known in the world beſide,
And chiefly owing to our liberty)
Gods! ſhall all this ſink into a mean ſubmiſſion?
Which in a moment would debaſe our ſouls,
Like thoſe in wretched governments around us.

DOLABELLA.

But yet ſubmiſſion ſeems deſign'd by nature:
Why, elſe, has ſhe beſtow'd ſuch diff'rent talents?
Some, like your own, with worth and ſkill to govern;
And thouſands only fitted to obey.

BRUTUS.

As well you might imagine harmleſs ſheep
Only created for the rav'nous wolf.

DOLABELLA.

But is man blameable for maſt'ring both?

BRUTUS.

No; for thoſe beaſts are of inferior rank:
But where does nature, or the will of heav'n,
Subject a creature to one like itſelf?
Man is the only brute enſlaves his kind.

DOLABELLA.

'Tis not the ſhape, but ſoul, that ſhews the likeneſs:
Is a mere changeling like a man of prudence?

BRUTUS.

A man of prudence never will at once
Make both himſelf and all the world unhappy.
Think you that 'tis for envy kings are hated?
Pity would rather plead in their defence,
Did we not more compaſſionate their ſubjects.
Alas! they ſcarce have one contented hour;
Few to confide in, and whole crowds to fear;
Aſham'd to rule ſo many wiſer ſubjects,
Yet often ſway'd by weaker than themſelves.

DOLABELLA.

All this were reconcil'd, if BRUTUS govern'd;
Freedom and empire might conſiſt together:
Yourſelf would be the only man uneaſy;
Which, for the ſake of all, you will not grudge.

BRUTUS.

If there were colour for ſo vile a change,
Or the leaſt pleaſure in the greateſt power;
Yet I abhor what I diſdain to hear.
Return in ſafety back, but tell ANTONIUS,
My higheſt wiſh is to fix *Rome* in freedom;
My next, to die before ſhe is enſlav'd.

[*Exit* DOLABELLA; *manet* BRUTUS.

SCENE

SCENE IV.

Enter VARIUS *and* LUCILIUS.

VARIUS.

The *Areopagite* Council long have ſat,
To do great BRUTUS ſome unwonted honour.
Some voted to renew th' *Olympic* games,
Others with plays would crowd the theatres;
But theſe were held diverſions too divine,
And only conſecrated to the gods.
At laſt, the wiſeſt and moſt famous ſenate,
In love to you, in ſervice to the public,
In veneration for ſuperior virtue,
Reſolves to rear your ſtatue carv'd by SAMIUS,
The greateſt artiſt, for the beſt of men;
And place it in the ſacred temple, next
HARMONIUS and ARISTOGITON,
Thoſe worthy patriots of learned *Athens*.

LUCILIUS.

How many ages hence ſhall wealth of princes
Vie for theſe dear remains, ſo doubly famous,
Both for the work, and him it repreſents!

BRUTUS.

Was ever honour from ſo wiſe a people
Deſign'd ſo kindly, yet beſtow'd ſo ill?

I am not only deſtitute of merit,
But of ambition, more than to do good.
Fame's only due for deeds beyond our duty;
Who can do thoſe in ſervice of his country?
The *Romans*, and ev'n CASSIUS, may repine
At ſuch a partial proof of their affection.
Adviſe me how to ſhun it with reſpect.

VARIUS.

You ſhould not, cannot now, without affront.
No mean aſſembly this, ſuch as proceeds
In ſhew for public good, with private aim;
Sluggiſh to meet, yet haſty to reſolve.
Theſe, in ſafe methods, and with prudent ſteps;
Encourage virtue, and uphold their country.

SCENE V.

Enter CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

I greet my friend on this new compliment;
Which, in your name, ſhews a reſpect to all.
The death of CÆSAR is a common cauſe,
Which commonwealths in prudence muſt approve.

BRUTUS.

True, noble CASSIUS; and I never would
Accept an honour ſep'rate from my friends.

BRUTUS

BRUTUS has nothing in his life or humour
Suited to this unprecedented honour.

CASSIUS.

Methinks you now eſteem yourſelf too little,
Only to prize this compliment too much.

BRUTUS.

A ſtatue rear'd to me, and rear'd by *Athens*,
I own a moſt tranſcendent obligation;
But ev'ry ſum and ſoldier they have rais'd
In aid of liberty, affects me more.

CASSIUS.

I ever thought a *Roman* general
Above reward from an *Athenian* ſenate.
What is a trifle then giv'n by grey-beards,
Mov'd by a little popularity?

BRUTUS.

But, to be mov'd by envy, ſure, is worſe.

CASSIUS.

I did not envy CÆSAR, tho' I ſlew him.

BRUTUS.

An honeſt mind can envy no uſurper;
You ſaid you kill'd him for the public good.

CASSIUS.

You know I kill'd him for the public good;
Who doubts it, does me wrong.

BRUTUS.

Do none yourſelf.

What! ſhall we two, the champions of freedom,
Like children, grudge at one another's play-things?
Come, we are friends. But think not I am fond
[*Embraces him.*
Of airy trifles, tho' I value fame.
Fame for good deeds is the reward of virtue.
Thirſt after fame is giv'n us by the gods,
Both to excite our minds to noble acts,
And give a proof of ſome immortal ſtate,
Where we ſhall know, that fame we leave behind,
That higheſt bleſſing which the gods beſtow.

CASSIUS.

But 'tis a greater not to need their bleſſings.
You ſtoics hold a wiſe man is above them.

BRUTUS.

Yet not inſenſible to reputation.
For that he ſlights all torments, ev'n diſgrace;
Nay, what is harder yet, deſpiſes pleaſure;
A ſtrength of mind which only man poſſeſſes.

CASSIUS.

I ſee no ſuch diſtinction, nor wherein
Man ſo tranſcends, except in arrogance.
This great ſuperiority of man
Often comes ſhort ev'n of the meaneſt creatures:
They in their ways more happily confin'd,

Seem

Seem not to ſcorn, or bear down one another;
Never ungrateful, or the leaſt deceiving,
But keep wiſe nature's laws with ſtrict obedience.
Oh happy for the world, if in theſe times
Mankind in gen'ral were no worſe than brutes!

BRUTUS.

Ill men, indeed, I muſt confeſs, are worſe.

CASSIUS.

And ſure the worſt of all, their country's enemies.
Theſe ſhould be cenſur'd by our rev'rend prieſts,
Who always raiſe our thoughts to things above,
But yet connive at villainy below.

BRUTUS.

From hence the miſeries of *Rome* proceed.
When fraud, oppreſſion, fouleſt calumny,
Contempt of laws, and bold impieties,
Appear bare-fac'd; no auguries more ſure
Foretel the ruin of a ſinking ſtate.

CASSIUS.

No auguries! what do they e'er foretel,
But as the politician bribes the prieſt?
Mere combination againſt common ſenſe.

BRUTUS.

You'll have your way. But do you not remember
That ſoothſayer who ſaid, the Ides of *March*
Were come, not gone?

CASSIUS.

And that was all he knew:
Had he known more, why did he not inform?

BRUTUS.

The gods decreed that *Rome* ſhould be deliver'd.

VARIUS.

That devout thought revives our ſinking hopes;
Heav'n will not fail a cauſe it once has bleſt.

CASSIUS.

But truſt not all to that; let us be careful.
When you ſhall march to-morrow after me,
Should we not leave ſome forces here behind?

BRUTUS.

For what?

CASSIUS.

To keep theſe people firmly to us.
They, who at *Rome* command an empire's wealth,
Have dangerous temptations of ſeducing.

VARIUS.

Oh never fear it. Shake *Athenian* faith?
'Tis ſtopping tides, or ſtriving with the winds.

BRUTUS.

They are too learn'd, and prudent, not to know
That 'tis the greateſt folly to be falſe;
Not worth a villainy to gain the world.
A low mean act ſo rankles in the mind,
There is no joy, nor quiet afterwards;

Kind

Kind heav'n has form'd us ſo, that we might find,
Content and honeſty ſtill join'd together.

CASSIUS.

But, then we are the more oblig'd to guard 'em
Againſt what they might ſuffer for our ſakes.

BRUTUS.

Kindly, and juſtly urg'd, I muſt confeſs.
But think you, that our enemies can ſpare
The ſmalleſt legion from oppoſing us?
Detaching ſome, may be their loſs of all.
Yet, for this place I am concern'd ſo much,
You ſhake my reaſon when you urge their danger.
Let them propoſe what guards themſelves deſire.

CASSIUS.

Nay, there I differ; ſince in war-affairs,
With all their wit, they cannot judge ſo well:
Nor is it fit they judge in their own cauſe.
I'll ſtrait aſſemble them, and then debate
With calm deliberation this affair;
Which well deſerves our ſpeedieſt management,
Since we are forc'd to march away ſo ſoon.
You'll come, I hope, and fix our reſolution.

[*Exit* CASSIUS.

BRUTUS.

This man has ſome uneaſineſs of temper,
But over-balanc'd by his public ſpirit,
Which ever ſways him to his country's good.
Whate'er our maſter ZENO may have taught us,

Nothing is wholly perfect here below:
We ſhould applaud the merit that we find,
And caſt a friendly veil on good mens faults.
My ſiſter JUNIA loves him to exceſs
(If there can be exceſs in love, or friendſhip.)
Go, and acquaint her gently with the journey
Which he muſt take this night towards *Philippi*,
There to decide th' important fate of *Rome*.

[*Exit* LUCILIUS.

I muſt prepare the forces under me,
To overtake him on his march to-morrow;
From thence we'll haſte conjointly to the battle:
This ſcanty road bears us not both together;
And we muſt once divide, to part no more.

[*Exeunt* BRUTUS, *and* VARIUS.

First CHORUS.

Of Athenian *Philoſophers*;

Written at the Command of his GRACE, *by Mr.* POPE.

I.

YE ſhades where ſacred truth is ſought,
Groves, where immortal ſages taught,
Where heav'nly viſions PLATO fir'd,
And god-like ZENO lay inſpir'd

In

In vain your guiltleſs laurels ſtood
Unpotted long with human blood:
War, horrid war, your thoughtful walks invades,
And ſteel now glitters in the muſes ſhades.

II.

Oh heav'n-born *Siſters!* ſource of art!
Who charm the ſenſe, or mend the heart;
Who lead fair virtue's train along,
Moral *truth!* and myſtic *ſong!*
To what new clime, what diſtant ſky,
Forſaken, friendleſs, ſhall ye fly?
Say, will ye bleſs the bleak *Atlantic* ſhore,
Or bid the furious *Gaul* be rude no more?

III.

When *Athens* ſinks by fates unjuſt;
When wild *Barbarians* ſpurn her duſt;
Perhaps ev'n *Britain*'s utmoſt ſhore
Shall ceaſe to bluſh with ſtrangers gore?
See arts her ſavage ſons controul,
An *Athens* riſing near the *Pole*;
Till ſome new tyrant lifts his purple hand,
And civil madneſs tears them from the land.

IV.

IV.

Ye gods! what juſtice rules the ball?
Freedom and arts together fall;
Fools grant whate'er ambition craves,
And men, once ignorant, are ſlaves.
Oh curs'd effects of civil hate;
In ev'ry age, in ev'ry ſtate!
Still when the luſt of tyrant pow'r ſucceeds,
Some *Athens* periſhes, ſome TULLY bleeds.

ACT II. SCENE I.

The ſame Veſtibule.

Enter VARIUS, *with* TITINIUS *newly arrived at* Athens.

TITINIUS.

WHAT mean theſe ſumptuous preparations?
Is this a time for either pomp or pleaſure?
When two, the beſt and boldeſt ſons of *Rome*,
The juſteſt cauſe too that was e'er defended,
Are on the very brink of their deſtruction.

VARIUS,

VARIUS.

O wrong not ſacred *Athens*, Sir, the nurſe,
The mother of all arts and ſciences:
Has ſhe ſpread wit and learning thro' the world,
Nay ſoften'd *Rome* herſelf (but rough before)
To arts, to eloquence, and gentler manners,
And is ſhe now upbraided?

TITINIUS.

Fallacious eloquence, and uſeleſs arts!
I own her learning; but that poliſhing
Has but too much weaken'd our harder ſteel.
Our ancient, rough, and manly worth now bends
At the hard touch of perils and of toils.
Our gold is melted to a finer ſhape,
But mix'd with droſs of flatt'ry and corruption.
How elſe could BRUTUS be a baniſh'd man?
Or how could liberty fly here for refuge?

VARIUS.

And whither ſhould it fly, if not to *Athens*?
The ſchool of all philoſophy and virtue,
Our public recreations here are ſacred:
This day th' *Athenians*, ever true to virtue,
In this low ebb, in ſpite of pow'rful *Rome*,
Have kept their cuſtom, tho' againſt their ſafety,
And conſecrated ſports for your ſucceſs.

TITINIUS.

Is't poſſible? Pardon a ſtranger's error,

Newly

Newly arriv'd with ſuccours from afar,
Sent from the gods, I think: for 'tis their cauſe;
And unknown regions have eſpous'd our quarrel.

VARIUS.

The ſports are juſt beginning; I have time
Only to let you know theſe are not trifles,
Or ſuch as are in nations looſe of manners;
But ſolemn celebrations to the gods,
With pious hymns imploring their protection.
Wiſe *Athens* ever has indulg'd diverſions
With more magnificence than greateſt princes:
But they are all diſpos'd in praiſe of virtue,
Inſpiring courage, generoſity,
And moſt of all, affection to their country.
How think you now, TITINIUS?

TITINIUS.

I recant,
And grow myſelf impatient for your pleaſure.

SCENE

SCENE II.

The ſcene opens, and diſcovers the magnificent temple of BACCHUS, *where the public entertainments were wont to be celebrated at* Athens. *The ſtatue of* BRUTUS *being this day erected, is ſuppoſed to be the occaſion of theſe ſolemnities, and muſt appear in the furthermoſt part of the ſtage.*

After the ſhews and ſongs are over, BRUTUS, LUCILIUS, TITINIUS, *and* VARIUS *remain on the ſtage.*

LUCILIUS.

By theſe refin'd diverſions, we perceive
This town retains its old magnificence.
No wonder ATTICUS, ſo nice a judge,
When he retir'd, preferr'd this place to all.

VARIUS.

Philoſopy is highly'ſt honour'd here;
And from that fountain of ſuperior wiſdom
Flows all this ſtream of arts and ſciences.

BRUTUS.

Here poetry, harmoniouſly divine,
Is moſt tranſporting, thus accompany'd

With

With artful paintings, and melodious ſounds.
The muſes join in all *Athenian* pleaſures.

VARIUS.

But that which has occaſion'd theſe delights,
Gives the true taſte to all; your matchleſs merit.

BRUTUS.

Hold, VARIUS; too much has been ſaid already
In compliment: and I receive it only
As honour done me for *Rome*'s ſake, not mine.
So prizes, taken but by vulgar hands,
Are brought in triumph to the capitol.

LUCILIUS.

Yet then, we know, that leader juſtly triumphs,
Under whoſe conduct thoſe rich ſpoils are gain'd.

BRUTUS.

But were our conduct equal to our cauſe,
In which the noble CASSIUS and myſelf
Have here engag'd all *Aſia* on our ſide;
Yet the whole world deliver'd, muſt acknowledge
All owing to this gen'rous commonwealth.

VARIUS.

Rome could not fail to find ſupport in *Athens*,
Her elder ſiſter, both in arts and arms,
And great protectreſs of fair liberty;
That liberty to which ſhe owes her ſplendor.

BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

Most truly noted: from whence ever came
Good ſenſe, or learning, arts of peace, or war?
Deepneſs of thought, or nobleneſs of nature?
Except where liberty inlarg'd the mind?

VARIUS.

The very air of freedom breeds great ſouls,
Which education ripens into virtue.

BRUTUS.

And here inſpires the uſefulleſt of virtues,
Tender affection to our native country.

VARIUS.

My friends and near relations, when I took
My tender leave, after a thouſand councils,
Aſſur'd me that their greateſt ſatisfaction
Was, that they ſent me to this famous place,
Where wiſdom, and where virtue beſt are taught;
And own'd, when *Romans* write the moſt politely,
Their higheſt praiſe is to have copy'd well.

BRUTUS.

TULLY himſelf confeſſes *Greece* ſuperior:
Yet he, of all our famous wits of *Rome*,
Shines much the brighteſt.

VARIUS.

Such applauſe from BRUTUS,
Is a reward equal to all his merit.

TITINIUS.

TITINIUS.

To be eſteem'd by you, the greateſt kings
Here ſend their legions, and have lent their treaſure.

BRUTUS.

And timely comes this aid. Advice from *Rome*
Aſſures us, all their force is on the march.

VARIUS.

I thought diſſenſion was among their chiefs,
Each of them ſtriving to ſet up himſelf.

Enter CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

Juſt now is come moſt unexpected news;
Our foes have forc'd their gen'rals to be friends,
And call'd it civil war to fight in quarrels
Between OCTAVIUS and ANTONY;
Yet think their war is lawful againſt us.

TITINIUS.

Alas! what reas'ning can there be in fools,
Who, bred in faction, blindly join with knaves?

LUCILIUS.

They are for licence, not for liberty;
And love thoſe gen'rals beſt, who lead to miſchief.

BRUTUS.

You have deſcrib'd a ſtate juſt ripe for ruin.

CASSIUS.

Small marches need they make, to meet a foe

So

So eager as we are, to free our country.
Oh the delay is tireſome!

BRUTUS.

Yet have patience;
With vigour act, but think of all with caution.

CASSIUS.

Our rendezvous is ſettled at *Philippi*.

BRUTUS.

Thither you march to-night, and I to-morrow.
But JUNIA comes, I fear, to mourn your abſence.
[*Exeunt*. *Manet* CASSIUS.

SCENE III.

Enter JUNIA.

JUNIA.

Now, all the gods that guard the innocent,
Protect my CASSIUS! they are marching hither:
Ruin is rolling on us from afar.

CASSIUS.

Not hither, JUNIA; we ſhall ſpare their pains;
Our forces intercept their bold preſumption,
And I juſt now am making haſte to meet them.

JUNIA.

Come then away; with you all pains are eaſy;
I am this moment ready for the journey.

CASSIUS.

Ready, alas! you muſt not for this world
Share in the ſhifts and hazards I muſt run;
Virtue, like yours, here none will dare to harm;
And while you ſtay in *Athens*, I am eaſy;
My dear, and better half, is out of danger.

JUNIA.

And am I yet more wretched than I thought?
I had no comfort left for your misfortunes,
But that I was to ſhare 'em ev'ry where:
And will you take that from me? O 'tis hard!
You would not, if you ſaw my ſighing heart.

CASSIUS.

And you ſhould go, did I not doubt my own:
But 'tis ſo tender always towards you,
It ſhakes, alas! my firmeſt reſolutions.
I, like ſome ſkilful ſwimmer in a ſhipwreck,
Graſping his only treaſure in his arms,
May, for thy ſake, make too much haſte to ſhore,
Leaving the bark with all my friends behind.
Your ſighs would blow away my beſt reſolves,
Soften my ſoul, and ſlacken all its ſtrength:
When all's at ſtake, I eagerly may fix
My mind on you, and never think beyond.

JUNIA.

Beyond! why, is there any thing beyond
The dear, the charming object of our love?
Mere thought of that is height of happineſs.

What

What image have we of *Elyſian* bowers,
But ſuch a gentle, calm, contented ſtate?
What has this trifle of a world to do
With a bleſt pair, who live embracing thus?

CASSIUS.

What ſays my charmer? can I leave this woman?
I could look thus, and languiſh here for ever.
Yet there's one tye, more dear than life, or love;
'Tis honour, and the ſacred good of *Rome*.
For theſe I kill'd the greateſt man on earth,
Engag'd the beſt and nobleſt of mankind
(And ſaying that, I need not name your brother)
To ſtab his friend, and his own heart at once.
Since I have done all this, I muſt do more;
Leave JUNIA here, and all my joys behind.

JUNIA.

Did I e'er think that CASSIUS would forſake me?

CASSIUS.

Forſake! I leave you as the richeſt pledge
Which can be giv'n to this illuſtrious city.
That *Rome* itſelf can be no dearer to me,
Than friendly *Athens* for protecting you.

JUNIA.

Jewels we prize we ſeldom leave behind:
Oh take me with you! my officious love
Perhaps may ſhield you from ſome ſudden danger,
Soften your angry and uneaſy hours,

And make adverſity itſelf ſeem pleaſing.
My love could do all this, if yours were equal.
[*Weeps.*

CASSIUS.

All this! nay more; what cannot JUNIA do?
Then, ſince I dare not hazard you in armies,
I will ſtay here, and die within your arms.

JUNIA.

You die! Oh heav'n! the very ſound of that
Checks my deſigns, and chills all my deſires.

CASSIUS.

Haſt thou not heard, how hard ungrateful *Rome*
Purſues the men who once deliver'd her,
And riots in the blood of her redeemers?
Two of our band they have deſtroy'd already,
And vow to ſpare no murderer of CÆSAR;
That is to ſay, no man that lov'd his country,
Ruin'd himſelf, only to reſcue her.

JUNIA.

Oh! I have talk'd too long: go on, make haſte;
I am not wont, alas! to uſe this language,
But now I can ſay nothing elſe: away;
No matter what becomes of me; away.

CASSIUS.

Your ſpotleſs fame muſt always be your guard,
Rudeneſs itſelf will reverence ſuch virtue.
I muſt immediately haſte to our friends,
Who all aſſembled in the fields of *Sardis*,

Wait

Wait there for me and BRUTUS. He, to-morrow,
Shall follow, at the head of mighty numbers,
Rais'd only by the credit of our cauſe;
A cauſe, well worthy of the world to ſuccour!
Oh! while I languiſh out this long, long abſence,
Take care of all my treaſure, thy dear ſelf.

JUNIA.

Farewel! thou trueſt, kindeſt, beſt of men!
But one look more—and then a long farewel
To all content—all, till we meet again.

[*Exit* CASSIUS. *Manet* JUNIA.

SCENE IV.

Enter VARIUS.

VARIUS.

JUNIA in tears! ſo ſhines an *April* ſun;
And ſo the precious dew that drops on flowers,
Steals down unheeded by the vulgar eye:
But I admire this maſter-piece of nature.

JUNIA.

Alas! my lord, CASSIUS is gone to *Sardis*.

VARIUS.

Is't poſſible? So I was told before,
Yet never could believe it till this moment.

JUNIA.

Why, was it not determin'd ſo in council?

VARIUS.

I muſt confeſs it was debated there,
And wiſh'd by ſome, that all our force at *Sardis*
Had ſome great chief, for keeping martial ſway:
But who could hope that CASSIUS would be willing
To part from you, one day, without occaſion?

JUNIA.

Is it ſo ſtrange that CASSIUS ſhould be forward
In all the proofs of courage, or of conduct?

VARIUS.

His fame forbids I ſhould have ſuch a thought.
But yet——

JUNIA.

But what? I cannot gueſs your meaning.

VARIUS.

Not all the noble diſcipline of war,
Strict rules of conduct, heat of martial proweſs,
The faith of friendſhip, or the oaths of leagues,
Not fame itſelf, no nor the public good,
Deſerve to be preferr'd to JUNIA's love.

JUNIA.

But *Rome*'s at ſtake.

VARIUS.

And well it would be loſt,
For ſtaying here one night within thoſe arms.

JUNIA.

VARIUS, ſo high a compliment as this

Shews

Shews you have ſtudy'd long at courtly *Athens*;
Where you have learn'd to know all things, but me:
Who, tho' I value CAIUS CASSIUS,
As ſlaves do liberty, or ſick men health,
Nay more than moſt of my own ſex love power;
Yet (what I think the very worſt of fates)
I would loſe ſight of that dear man for ever,
Rather than ſee him fail our country's cauſe.

VARIUS.

Oh ample recompence for all his troubles,
To be ſo lov'd by you! but is he grateful,
Who can ſo eaſily endure your abſence?

JUNIA.

I mourn for his, and judge his grief by mine.
Retirement ſuits a ſolitary wife,
And melancholy loves to be alone.

[*Offers to go out.*

VARIUS.

But ſhould not be indulg'd againſt your health.

[*Stops her.*

Rather ſhine forth, and chear your brother's ſoul,
Which daily ſinks beneath a thouſand cares.

JUNIA.

His ſoul's too great to need ſuch feeble help.
Beſides, tho' priz'd he be above expreſſion,
Yet ev'n his friendſhip muſt not vie with love:
One thought of CASSIUS out-weighs all things elſe;

CASSIUS, whoſe noble ſoul would ne'er ſubmit
To him who domineer'd o'er all beſides:
CASSIUS, contriver of the tyrant's fall;
And (what is more, far more than all the reſt)
That hardy man who mov'd it firſt to BRUTUS:
This man, my huſband, or my hero rather,
Shall with his preſence ever chear my eyes,
Or in his abſence take up all my thoughts.

[*Exit* JUNIA.

SCENE V.

Enter BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

My ſiſter weeping! tho' her reaſon governs,
I judge her grief for CASSIUS, by my own;
For PORTIA's abſence ſits upon my heart:
Nor need I bluſh to bear the tender burthen,
So much ſhe merits, and ſo well ſhe loves.
But public cares muſt ſilence private grief;
Since ev'ry hour ſome freſh expreſſes tell
New fatal turns in *Rome*, portending ill:
The wav'ring LEPIDUS, (perceiving CÆSAR
Had cunningly agreed with ANTONY)
Tho' with a greater army, yields to them.

VARIUS.

What ſays the noble BRUTUS?—JUNIA gone!

BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

Is VARIUS deaf to dangers of his country?

VARIUS.

Forbid it, JOVE! but JUNIA's melancholy,
So very moving, took up all my thoughts.

BRUTUS.

Too moving, I'm afraid.

VARIUS.

Indeed, my lord,
Had you perceiv'd the charms of weeping beauty,
That gorgeous dreſs which ſorrow had put on,
(Out-ſhining all the gaiety of youth,
The pleaſing ſmiles of mirth, and airs of joy)
Your gentle nature would be mov'd like mine.

BRUTUS.

Why you have drawn a picture, my young VARIUS,
Like any poet, nay, like any lover.
What, does that word draw forth a guilty bluſh?
Be not alarm'd, no more than I am, VARIUS;
JUNIA's ſtrict virtue, and known love to CASSIUS,
Fully prevent my fears, unleſs for you;
Whoſe father's wond'rous merit, and your own,
Give me a ſoft concern, as for a ſon.
She is above your very vaineſt hopes:
Not the moſt tempting charms of wit, or worth,
Moſt graceful forms, or dazling ſhew of greatneſs,
Can make impreſſion on a mind like her's;
Who, tho' my ſiſter, forces praiſes from me.

VARIUS,

VARIUS.

Too much, alas! I join in JUNIA's praiſe:
My eager thoughts ſtill fly before your words,
And find them ſhort, far ſhort of JUNIA's due.

BRUTUS.

Then whence can riſe ſelf-flatt'ring expectation?
Can VARIUS reaſon thus againſt himſelf,
And act quite contrary to what he thinks?
Oh what is man, when blinded with his paſſion!

VARIUS.

Why juſt that creature heav'n thought fit to make him.
You are, indeed, exempt from all our follies,
And reſt ſerene within: yet pity others!
Behold, I own my undiſguis'd offence,
And freely open all my thoughts to you;
To you, who are a very god to VARIUS,
Who can at once forgive, and cure my weakneſs.

BRUTUS.

But only by deſpair: without that help,
There is no god himſelf can give you eaſe:
A ſharp, I muſt confeſs, but certain cure.
Our ſtoical philoſophy inſtructs us,
A wiſe man is above the reach of JOVE,
Yet hardly 'ſcapes the worſt of demons, love.
But ſince good JUNIA's ſoul is firm as fate,
Be yours ſo too. What helps it to be learn'd!

Or

Or to be wiſe in bus'neſs of the world?
Nay, where would be the good to rule that world,
Without an inward pow'r to govern paſſion?
The man diſturb'd within, is but a player;
May act abroad, perhaps, ſome hero's part,
But ſinks at home, a low, uneaſy ſlave.

VARIUS.

To teach, is eaſy; but to learn, is hard.
As well might heav'nly SOCRATES infuſe
His own wiſe temper, while he taught his morals,
As BRUTUS raiſe my ſoul to equal his.

BRUTUS.

Be not ſo modeſt, VARIUS, nor ſo courtly;
BRUTUS is not your miſtreſs, but your friend.
The *Roman* virtue ſhines ſo bright in you,
Nothing is wanting to make up perfection
But your command o'er this unfruitful paſſion.
Love, ev'n when moſt ſucceſsful, makes not happy;
Sometimes indeed, pleaſure beyond expreſſion
Poſſeſſes all at once both mind and body,
Confounding ſoul and ſenſe with height of rapture.
But what allays o'erbalance all this joy!
Frequent diſquiets, doubts, and jealouſies;
Sometimes the pains of abſence, and ſometimes,
Amidſt the bliſs, a diſmal dread to loſe it.
At beſt the pleaſure is but intermitting,
While the uneaſy fever never ceaſes.
But love, when ſlighted, is intolerable:

Who

Who courts the faireſt tyrant, is a fool,
And lives a martyr in the meaneſt cauſe.

VARIUS.

Enough, enough, I am already cur'd,
At leaſt till JUNIA is beheld again.

BRUTUS.

'Tis half a cure in love to wiſh for one.
Give me your hand, you'll march with me to-morrow;
Where you will drown your ſighs in ſounds of war,
And turn your tend'reſt thoughts on your poor country.

[*Exeunt* BRUTUS *and* VARIUS.

Second CHORUS.

Of Athenian Youths and Virgins. *By Mr.* POPE.

YOUTHS.

O Tyrant love! haſt thou poſſeſt
The prudent, learn'd, and virtuous breaſt?
Wiſdom and wit in vain reclaim,
And arts but ſoften us to feel thy flame.
VARIUS with bluſhes owns he loves,
And BRUTUS tenderly reproves.
Why, virtue, doſt thou blame deſire,
Which nature has impreſt?
Why, nature, doſt thou ſooneſt fire
The mild and gen'rous breaſt?

VIRGINS.

VIRGINS.

Love's purer flames the gods approve;
The gods, and BRUTUS bend to love:
BRUTUS for abſent PORTIA ſighs,
And ſterner CASSIUS melts at JUNIA's eyes.
What is looſe love? A wand'ring fire,
A tranſient fit of fond deſire.
But HYMEN's flames like ſtars unite,
And burn for ever one;
Chaſte, as cold CYNTHIA's virgin light,
Productive as the ſun.

YOUTHS.

What various joys on one attend,
As ſon, as father, huſband, friend?
Whether his hoary ſire he ſpies,
And finds a thouſand grateful thoughts ariſe,
Or meets his ſpouſe's fonder eye,
Or views his ſmiling progeny;
What tender paſſions take their turns?
What home-felt raptures move?
His heart now melts, now leaps, now burns,
With rev'rence, hope and love.

CHORUS of Both.

Hence guilty joys, diſtaſtes, ſurmiſes,
Falſe oaths, falſe tears, deceits, diſguiſes,
Dangers, doubts, delays, ſurprizes,

(Fires

(Fires that ſcorch, yet dare not ſhine)
Pureſt love's unwaſting treaſure,
Conſtant faith, fair hope, long leiſure,
Days of eaſe, and nights of pleaſure,
Sacred HYMEN! theſe are thine.

ACT III. SCENE I.

In the ſame Veſtibule.

Enter BRUTUS, JUNIA, LUCILIUS.

LUCILIUS.

A Meſſenger expreſs arriv'd from *Rome*,
Is entring mournfully the palace gates;
And, as he paſſes, weeping all the way.

BRUTUS.

My mind forbodes; ſpeak, is my PORTIA well?

Enter meſſenger, who gives a letter to BRUTUS.

MESSENGER.

She is, Sir.

BRUTUS.

Then I hope to bear the worſt.
" My duty forces me to ſend you news, [*Reads.*
" Which, tho' you needs muſt know, I grieve to write.

" Two hundred of the nobleſt rank in *Rome*
" Proſcrib'd, and murder'd: CICERO himſelf
" Given up by falſe OCTAVIUS to his foes."
Good heav'ns! to whom do ye diſpoſe mankind?
[*Drops the letter.*
Sad fate, indeed! ſo great a villainy
Is moſt ſurprizing, tho' 'tis done by them. [*Weeps.*

JUNIA.

Diſmal indeed! but oh my deareſt brother,
Let not your tender mind be too much touch'd;
Practiſe that patience which you now have taught me.
CASSIUS is abſent, I am deſolate,
Yet *Rome* (you ſaid) muſt take up all my thoughts.

BRUTUS.

And therefore 'tis for *Rome* I moſt lament,
At once depriv'd of her moſt worthy ſons!
Theſe ſons are to be envy'd, not bemoan'd;
Moſt noble ſuff'rers in their country's cauſe:
Great CICERO lives ſtill, ſhall live for ever;
While men can read, or value worth or learning.
But *Rome* herſelf appears all pale before me,
Guſhing out tears, and wringing helpleſs hands;
Rome, *Rome* has loſt her beſt, her pureſt blood!
[*Weeps again.*

JUNIA.

BRUTUS, be chear'd: her vital parts remain;
In you and CASSIUS flows the *Roman* ſpirit,
That ſtill inſpires whole armies on her ſide.

LUCILIUS.

LUCILIUS.

'Tis nobly, truly ſaid; and you, bright JUNIA,
Poſſeſs a ſoul, tho' in a ſofter frame,
Lofty enough to animate ev'n them.

BRUTUS.

She does, LUCILIUS; and were PORTIA here,
(But I, alas! ſhall never be ſo happy)
CASSIUS and I ſhould be but followers
Of them in the defence of liberty.
But oh! my CICERO! who ſpeaks thy praiſe,
Muſt have a tongue like thine, beyond the bounds
Of *Roman* eloquence; and fit to fill
The mouth of fame with never-dying ſounds.

JUNIA.

How could OCTAVIUS conſent to loſe him,
The beſt, as well as wiſeſt of his friends?

BRUTUS.

Ambition over-eager, checks at nothing;
A goodly, but a dang'rous bird of prey;
Flies at all game, and never to be tam'd,
She pecks, and tears the hand on which ſhe ſits.
I often warn'd good TULLY of his danger;
But all in vain, when heav'n will have it ſo.
He wiſh'd himſelf with us, at CÆSAR's death,
And heartily, I doubt not; tho' his foes
Suſpected his too ſoft and tender nature.

SCENE

SCENE II.

Enter ſome lictors, bringing in THEODOTUS *with them bound as a priſoner.*

LICTOR.

We have diſcover'd here THEODOTUS,
Odious to all mankind for POMPEY's death.

JUNIA.

What! he that made a formal ſpeech for murder?
And with a philoſophic gravity
Sanctify'd miſchief with a rev'rend tongue?
The orator wants words in his own cauſe.

BRUTUS.

Speak for thyſelf; that juſtice thou ſhalt have.

THEODOTUS.

Had I not often own'd my crime with tears,
So ſelf-condemn'd already; or if BRUTUS
Were not my judge, the good, the faultleſs BRUTUS;
Black tho' I now appear, and all diſfigur'd
With common prejudice; yet I might give
Fair colour to this hated, foul offence.
But who can ſtand the teſt of ſtricteſt juſtice?
Or how can words avail to ſway the wiſe?
This wiſdom and this juſtice are in BRUTUS.
So much ſuperior thou to other men,

That at thy judgment-ſeat, the greateſt art
Is uſeleſs to excuſe the ſmalleſt fault.

BRUTUS.

Say boldly all thou canſt.

THEODOTUS.

Elſe, I may ſay 'tis hard to be condemn'd
For doing that, which if I had not done,
I might have juſtly been condemn'd by thoſe
Who ſummon'd me to council for their ſafety.
I thought their ſafety aſk'd for POMPEY's death:
O that I could redeem it with my own!
POMPEY was great, was good, was wiſe, was valiant,
But yet was vanquiſh'd by more happy CÆSAR;
Who, had his foe been ſpar'd, would ſoon have
ſhewn
A real rage, which now he but affected.
Could *Egypt* ſtop the victor of *Pharſalia?*
All we could give was but a poor reprieve,
A hardſhip worſe than death to minds reſolv'd.
Rome and her liberty entirely loſt,
POMPEY would have diſdain'd a life precarious,
Which yet had coſt our king and country dear.
Would he had counſell'd, and would I had dy'd!
For he, who, as a *Roman*, died for *Rome*;
If born with us, would have adviſ'd for *Egypt*.

JUNIA.

With all thy guilt, how durſt thou name great
POMPEY?

THEO-

THEODOTUS.

Ev'n he was guilty once, and ſlew your father.
Yet, grant he was the braveſt, beſt of men,
Victorious often in the cauſe of *Rome*,
While I was but a counſellor for *Egypt*;
Since fame rewards his ſervice to his country,
Should I be puniſh'd for aſſiſting mine?

BRUTUS.

If words could change the nature of ill deeds,
Thy head would be indebted to thy tongue,
Which, I muſt needs confeſs, has done its part,
And makes my tender nature wiſh thee hence,
Out of my reach, as well as will to puniſh.
But here I ſtand the ſubſtitute of *Rome*;
Which with united ſighs bemoans her POMPEY,
And weeping waits to have his death reveng'd.
Thy worthleſs prince and country were too ſlight
A ſacrifice to POMPEY. At his feet
CÆSAR himſelf was not too great to fall:
Think but on that, and thou wilt die content.
[*Exeunt* LUCILIUS *and officers with* THEODOTUS.
'Twere barbarous to reaſon with a wretch
Long ſince condemn'd to die by *Rome*'s decree.
But he was no *Egyptian*, as he pleaded;
Nor ſubject to that prince he ſo adviſ'd.

JUNIA.

What king or country dares be ſo audacious
To hurt the meaneſt ſenator of *Rome*?

How then durſt any think of killing POMPEY?

BRUTUS.

Preſumptuous wickedneſs! POMPEY o'ercome,
Abandon'd by his friends, a fugitive,
At mercy of the meaneſt, baſeſt villain;
Yet in that loweſt ebb was much too high
For ſuch a prince as PTOLEMY to reach.
From PTOLEMY, proſtrate at POMPEY's feet,
Not only aid, but reverence was due.
That chief eſcaping, might have chang'd *Rome*'s fate;
And the whole world had been oblig'd to *Egypt*.

SCENE III.

Enter LUCILIUS.

LUCILIUS.

Baſe villainy is ſeldom at a ſtand,
But ſtill proceeding on to greater miſchief:
From murd'ring ſenators at *Rome*, they now
Lift their aſpiring treachery to BRUTUS.
The wiſe *Athenians* watchful of your ſafety,
Have newly ſeiz'd a ſlave in foul diſguiſe;
Who on the rack confeſſes all the crime.
" Hie thee to *Athens* (ſaid the baſe OCTAVIUS)
" And ſave thy maſter, ſave us all, ſave *Rome*,
" Go, purchaſe fame and freedom by a blow:
" Our foes are all united in that BRUTUS;

" He,

" He, he alone inſpir'd the death of CÆSAR.
" Be deſperate, be ſecret, and be rich."

BRUTUS.

I pity the poor wretch; he knows no better.
At his return how would his maſter grieve
To find me ſafer here than he at *Rome*?
He does but ſhoot theſe arrows in the air.

LUCILIUS.

Except at *Rome* infected by our foes,
Virtue like yours is ev'ry where ſecure,
And claims the juſt protection of mankind.

JUNIA.

Your life is ſo important,
Youths quit their pleaſures, ſoldiers ſlight their pay,
Ev'n miſers leave their wealth to watch your ſafety.

BRUTUS.

Let go the ſlave to tell OCTAVIUS this.

LUCILIUS.

What! ſave that wretch?

BRUTUS.

Both ſave and let him go.
In this attempt he but obey'd his maſter.

[*Exit* LUCILIUS.

Oh that there were no *Romans* worſe than he!
This ſlave would kill, but 'tis to get his freedom!
But, ah! ev'n ſenators are growing ſlaves,
Careleſs of honour, void of honeſty,

Forgetting all their noble anceſtors,
And ruining a glorious commonwealth!

Enter TITINIUS *and* LUCILIUS *again.*

TITINIUS.

CASSIUS has ſent me here with this reply,
He wants that gold himſelf, which you would borrow;
Of which, at meeting, you ſhall have account.
Theſe letters I have brought for noble JUNIA.

[JUNIA *goes out with the letters.*

LUCILIUS.

Your legions then muſt ſtay till his are paid.

BRUTUS.

Think not the worſt, LUCILIUS, ere it comes;
At *Sardis* we ſhall meet by break of day.
I'll take an hour's repoſe, and then for *Sardis*.
Good night to both.

LUCILIUS.

Reſt to your noble thoughts.

[*Exeunt.*

SCENE IV.

BRUTUS *remains, laid on his couch.*

BRUTUS.

'Tis but in vain, ſleep is not to be courted,
Sing, boy, the ſong that PORTIA likes ſo well,

And

And ſooth my thoughts with ſome melodious ſounds.

[*Soft muſic and ſong.*

Man is himſelf an inſtrument of muſic;
But yet ſome ſtring is always out of tune,
And ev'ry ſound we make ſhews our confuſion.
Why ſhould this death of CÆSAR trouble me?
I did it not for anger, or ambition;
But for mere honeſty, and public good;
Nay, good to him; for in my own opinion,
'Tis better much to die, than live unjuſtly.
My fellow-citizens, my kindred, friends,
All ſunk at once beneath his riſing fortune.
And ſhould I tamely ſuffer an uſurper
T'enſlave mankind, becauſe he ſmiles on me?
Friendſhip indeed is the moſt tempting bribe;
But juſtice ſhould be blind to all its beauty.
And yet a reſtleſſneſs attends ſuch deeds,
Tho' ne'er ſo juſt; ſomething that feels unwieldy,
That ſits uneaſy on a gentle nature:
I cannot ſleep, unleſs I ſhake it off.

SCENE V.

Enter a ſpirit in the ſhape of CÆSAR, *full of wounds.*

Sure I ſleep now, or elſe my eyes delude me:
I know 'tis fancy all; and yet I ſtagger.

Ha! it comes on! What art thou? When alive,
Tho' arm'd with pow'r, adorn'd with fame and greatneſs,
I fear'd thee not, becauſe thou wert unjuſt;
But more than human now, thou ſeem'ſt above me!
Speak, unknown being, I conjure thee, ſpeak.

SPIRIT.

I am thy evil genius, MARCUS BRUTUS,
And have aſſum'd this ſhape, to give thee terror.

BRUTUS.

Terror! how cam'ſt thou to know me no better?
Sure thou art ignorant, as well as evil.

SPIRIT.

Is murder then no crime?

BRUTUS.

Killing is none;
When done not for ourſelves, but for our country.

SPIRIT.

Not for yourſelf indeed; you ſtabb'd your friend.

BRUTUS.

Friend! oh thou toucheſt now my tender part!
Oh name that word no more!

SPIRIT.

A friend! a friend!

BRUTUS.

But what's a friend, compar'd with public good?

Convince

Convince me, if thou can'ſt: oh, teach me truth!
And ſhew me but one glimpſe of future being,
Of which we talk ſo much, yet know ſo little!
Diſpel theſe miſts that muffle poor mankind,
And open to me all that glorious ſcene!
Shew me where virtue ſmiles and ſits enthron'd,
And where morality finds juſt reward;
'Tis ſure, above: for ill men proſper here.

SPIRIT.

Soon at *Philippi* thou ſhalt know it all.

BRUTUS.

Shall we then meet again?

SPIRIT.

Yes, at *Philippi.*

BRUTUS.

I'll meet thee there. I'll meet thee any-where.

[*Exit* Spirit.

Now I am reſolute, the ſhadow flies,
And vaniſhes together with my fear.
What hoa!

Enter BOY.

My lord!

BRUTUS.

Did you ſee nothing?

BOY.

No.

BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

Nor hear me ſpeak?

BOY.

Nothing at all, my lord.

BRUTUS.

Let ev'ry thing be ready for our march;
And call me up, be ſure, by break of day.
Till then I'll ſleep within. [*Exeunt.*

Third CHORUS.

Of Roman *Senators.*

I.

DArk is the maze poor mortals tread;
Wiſdom itſelf a guide will need:
We little thought, when CÆSAR bled,
That a worſe CÆSAR would ſucceed.
And are we under ſuch a curſe,
We cannot change, but for the worſe?

II.

With fair pretence of foreign force,
By which *Rome* muſt herſelf enthral;
Theſe, without bluſhes or remorſe,
Proſcribe the beſt, impov'riſh all.

The

The *Gauls* themſelves, our greateſt foes,
Could act no miſchiefs worſe than thoſe.

III.

That JULIUS, with ambitious thoughts,
Had virtues too, his foes could find;
Theſe equal him in all his faults,
But never in his noble mind.
That free-born ſpirits ſhould obey
Wretches, who know not to ſway!

IV.

Late we repent our haſty choice,
In vain bemoan ſo quick a turn.
Hark all to *Rome*'s united voice!
Better that we a while had borne
Ev'n all thoſe ills which moſt diſpleaſe,
Than ſought a cure far worſe than the diſeaſe.

ACT IV. SCENE I.

A field near Philippi, *where* CASSIUS *and* BRUTUS *made the rendezvous of their armies.*

Enter BRUTUS *and Officers.*

BRUTUS.

'TIS here that I and CASSIUS were to join:
What ſay our ſcouts? Is any army near?

OFFICER.

The riſing duſt diſcovers their approach;
And ſome, impatient of ſo ſlow a march,
Are juſt arriv'd before to meet their friends.

Enter LUCILIUS.

BRUTUS.

O, here's LUCILIUS, whom I ſent to CASSIUS.

LUCILIUS.

CASSIUS, my lord, ſalutes the noble BRUTUS,
And haſtens to embrace him.

BRUTUS.

O LUCILIUS!
CASSIUS is alter'd much, or ill adviſ'd;
Has, I am loth to ſay it, done ſome things

Which

Which do not well become ſo great a man.
But, ſince he is ſo near, I'll ſtay my cenſure,
And wiſh to find my jealouſy miſtaken.
But, good LUCILIUS, how did he receive you,
When you brought friendly notice I was near?

LUCILIUS.

With forms, and compliments, and great reſpect,
Out-doing enemies in ceremony;
But no familiarity betwixt us;
None of that free and friendly conference
Which we have us'd of old: and when he nam'd you,
'Twas always with ſuch ſet, affected praiſe,
As if the commendation had no meaning,
But to be told again.

BRUTUS.

I am afraid
Thou judgeſt but too right: nothing is nobler
Than friendſhip, till it once begins to fail;
But then aſham'd, and conſcious of defect,
It hides itſelf in compliment and care:
At the firſt ſhock, off falls the frail diſguiſe;
Falſhood is fooliſh, and betrays itſelf.
There is no art in plain and friendly truth,
Which like the ſun ſhines forth by its own light.
Violent minds ſometimes make glorious ſhew,
Like gilding ſhine, equal to real gold,
But in the uſage, how much difference!
Hark! he's arriv'd; march gently on to meet him.

SCENE

SCENE II.

Enter CASSIUS, *&c.*

CASSIUS.

Embracing thus is but a thing of form;
For 'tis not fit that both our armies here
Should once ſuſpect the leaſt diſpute between us.

BRUTUS.

The common cauſe indeed requires our care;
And all our diſcontents ſhould yield to that.

CASSIUS.

BRUTUS, let us retire into my tent,
Leſt here by chance ſome unbecoming word
Break out too loud.

BRUTUS.

Are we ſo little maſters of ourſelves?
How can we then be fit to govern armies?

CASSIUS.

You think yourſelf above thoſe common frailties.

BRUTUS.

The ſtoics are above unruly paſſion.
But, ſince you would retire, I am content
My ſoldiers may remove beyond thoſe fields.
LUCILIUS, march a little off this ground:
Let your men do the like, under pretence

Of

Of our conferring about great affairs;
Indeed our greateſt; for a home diſpute
Is of more conſequence than foreign dangers.

CASSIUS.

TITINIUS, let my forces move away
To yonder plain, and leave us all alone;
'Tis neceſſary we ſhould be in private.

[*Exeunt all, except* BRUTUS *and* CASSIUS.

SCENE III.

CASSIUS.

You aſk'd me fifty talents for your legions,
And in a ſtyle as to your treaſurer,
As if I ſhould prefer yours to my own:
Am I to be impos'd on thus by you?

BRUTUS.

Sure, CASSIUS little knows the force of friendſhip;
Writing ſo freely, ſhew'd my truſt and kindneſs.
He that deſires a favour from a friend,
Does him the greateſt in deſiring it.

CASSIUS.

Come, I muſt tell you, over-great applauſe
Lifts you too high. Should I, who kill'd ev'n CÆSAR,
Only for his exceſſive pow'r and pride,
Should I at laſt ſubmit thus to another?
To ſuch a ſuperior my ſtars defend me!

BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

From a ſuperior! you little know me:
I ſcarce would be ſuperior to my ſlaves,
Except in virtue; that is worthy pride.

CASSIUS.

Then think not, Sir, of being above me.

BRUTUS.

I wiſh I were not, by theſe weak ſuſpicions.
What! jealous of a friend? it moves my pity.

CASSIUS.

Pity! I ſcorn it.

BRUTUS.

Scorn your rage, that moves it.
My pity is not, ought not, to be ſlighted:
'Tis like the kind compaſſion of a parent,
Full of concern, and free from all contempt,
Rather deſerves your thanks than your reproach.

CASSIUS.

My thanks! for what? for domineering o'er me?

BRUTUS.

Yet reaſon has ſome right to govern paſſion.

CASSIUS.

BRUTUS, you have an over-ruling way,
Which, under colour of a patient calmneſs,
Expects compliance with your gentle temper.
But I ſee thro' it.

BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

See! your paſſion blinds you.

CASSIUS.

You have no paſſion, yet provoke another's.

BRUTUS.

Is it provoking to inform a brother
Of faults no other dares preſume to tell him,
And yet moſt neceſſary he ſhould know?
Your troops have done moſt diſmal outrages;
Forc'd harmleſs wretches from their native homes,
Slighted the widows and the orphans tears,
Gather'd their laſt remains with greedy gripe;
That which poor ſwains had labour'd for whole years,
Is in one moment plunder'd by your ſoldiers.
This ſinks our cauſe, which roſe at firſt ſo glorious.
Shall we, who ſoar'd ſo high in reputation,
And open'd ev'ry mouth in our juſt praiſes,
Now on a ſudden fall to dire oppreſſion?
Shall we at laſt pull down with our own hands
That lofty fabric of well-founded honour?

CASSIUS.

Am I to anſwer for it?

BRUTUS.

With your fame;
That ſtands expos'd to ev'ry juſt man's cenſure.

CASSIUS.

Go on no more; I will no longer bear it.

BRUTUS.

By heav'n you ſhall hear all; then do your worſt.
Dare I not ſay whatever you dare act?
Am I not equally concern'd with you
In this great war for freedom of our country?
Yet muſt not tell whatever hurts our cauſe?

CASSIUS.

Tempt me no farther, Sir; you may repent it.

BRUTUS.

Tempt not you me with all your furious looks:
I am above your threats, and can look down
Both on yourſelf and them.

CASSIUS.

Were it not for the cauſe we have in hand,
I would not bear this heap of injuries.

BRUTUS.

I injure! Where is that unlucky man
Who can with reaſon make complaint of me?
If any, I'll acknowledge it with ſhame.
The man who wrongs his meaneſt adverſary,
Exalts his enemy above himſelf.
And can you think that I could injure CASSIUS,
My brother, and my friend?

CASSIUS.

If hearing lyes
With greedy ears, and ſoon believing them;
If miſinterpreting whate'er I do,

And

And repreſenting things in fouleſt colours,
Can be call'd wronging, who was e'er ſo wrong'd?

BRUTUS.

If I have ſaid one word that ſounds unkindly,
My tongue has ſlipp'd, and quite deceiv'd my heart,
That melts like wax before your hotteſt anger.
Behold my tears for having ſo much vex'd you.

CASSIUS.

What ſays my BRUTUS? Speak that word again:
Am I not then ſo full, ſo full of faults?

BRUTUS.

It was my frailty to preſume ſo much.

CASSIUS.

And mine to be ſuſpicious of my BRUTUS.
All ſhall be mended.

BRUTUS.

But can you forgive
Too ſharp expreſſions, tho' with kind intent?

CASSIUS.

So kind intent, I own the obligation.
No man but BRUTUS durſt have ſpoke ſo boldly;
No man but BRUTUS would have ſpoke ſo kindly.

BRUTUS.

Oh! CASSIUS, nothing but the tender'ſt friendſhip,
And when I thought it for the public good,
Could have emboldened me to cenſure you.

CASSIUS.

Embrace me close, and witness how my heart
Leaps up transported with this sudden change.

BRUTUS.

It was an eager argument indeed,
But ends as it should do between such friends,
Resenting nothing but their country's wrongs.
Methinks good spirits hov'ring all around us,
Should to the world proclaim our happy union,
Now, while our enemies combine in mischief.
Thus firmly join'd, we'll first be conquerors,
Then make all *Rome* contented as ourselves.

SCENE IV.

Enter LUCILIUS *and* TITINIUS.

CASSIUS.

Come in, LUCILIUS; welcome, good TITINIUS.
Let us consult of our necessities,
And manage well this last important stake.

BRUTUS.

The state is thus at *Rome:* my letter mentions
Full fifty senators, with thousands more,
Newly proscrib'd; and CICERO is one.

CASSIUS.

CICERO one! that talking friend of CÆSAR!
OCTAVIUS has well paid him for his pains;
May ill men ever use each other so.

BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

Oh! gently cenſure ev'n a foe when dead.
See, CASSIUS, here the curſe of over-caution.
The wary walker, who miſtruſts too much,
Treads not ſo firm, but faintly, and ſo ſtumbles:
Thus TULLY fell, by too much fear of falling.

CASSIUS.

But ANTONY and young OCTAVIUS
Are marching hither with a mighty force:
The uſeleſs LEPIDUS is left at *Rome*.

BRUTUS.

The queſtion is, whether we had not beſt
Haſte on, with anger bent againſt our foes,
Rather than tamely wait their bold aſſault.

CASSIUS.

I am for ſtaying here: my reaſon this;
So long a march muſt weary out our ſtrength,
Which reſt will give us here. Let them come on,
And, tir'd with toil, expoſe their bending bodies
Under our luſty arms, vig'rous and freſh:
Beſides, in this we take the ſtouteſt part;
For reſolute expecting certain danger
Shews the moſt ſettled courage; while the coward
Runs often fiercely on to ſhun his fear,
And ſwallow down in haſte the bitter draught.

BRUTUS.

Some reaſons have a ſtrange fallacious force;

Juſt as the pleaſing colours us'd by artiſts
Delude the very ſight. But, in my judgment,
It tires our army more to tarry here,
Opinion is the ſoul of ev'ry action;
Keep but that up, that keeps up all the reſt:
And 'tis maintain'd by marks of reſolution,
By ruſhing on the foe, forcing to fight,
Not ling'ring here behind with ſlacken'd vigour,
We muſt depend upon our zeal and cauſe,
And therefore in hot blood ſhall do it beſt.
If once we cool, their ſurer diſcipline
Will ſoon prevail againſt our new-rais'd force.
The hearts of all our ſoldiers now are ſet
On fierce encountring, all their rage inflam'd;
There's nothing wanting but to draw their ſwords,
And down goes tyranny, to riſe no more.
Can we ſit ſtill, and pauſe with ſuch a thought?
So near a glorious deed there's no repoſe:
Impatience makes unquiet expectation,
And eager nature can allow no reſt.

CASSIUS.

You ſhall prevail; we'll let 'em but refreſh,
And then we'll charge the foe.

BRUTUS.

Let us embrace; and, oh! my deareſt brother,
This quarrel ſhall but make us better friends.

Fourth

Fourth CHORUS.

Of Roman *Soldiers.*

OUR vows thus chearfully we ſing,
While martial muſic fires our blood:
Let all the neighb'ring echoes ring
With clamours for our country's good:
And, for reward, of the juſt gods we claim
A life with freedom, or a death with fame.

May *Rome* be freed from war's alarms,
And taxes heavy to be borne;
May ſhe be aware of foreign arms,
And ſend them back with noble ſcorn.
And, for reward, &c.

May ſhe no more confide in friends,
Who nothing farther underſtood,
Than only, for their private ends,
To waſte her wealth, and ſpill her blood.
And, for reward, &c.

Our ſenators, great JOVE, reſtrain
From private piques, they prudence call;
From the low thoughts of little gain,
And hazarding the loſing all.
And, for reward, &c.

The ſhining arms with haſte prepare,
Then to the glorious combat fly;
Our minds unclogg'd with farther care,
Except to overcome or die.
And, for reward, &c.

They fight, oppreſſion to increaſe;
We, for our liberties and laws:
It were a ſin to doubt ſucceſs,
When freedom is the noble cauſe.
And, for reward, of the juſt gods we claim
A life with freedom, or a death with fame.

ACT V. SCENE I.

The Field of Philippi.

BRUTUS, CASSIUS, LUCILIUS *and* TITINIUS, *with other officers, at the head of their army.*

Enter VARIUS *haſtily.*

VARIUS.

PROpitious ſtars favour our cauſe already.
Behold! a heedleſs party of OCTAVIUS,
Haſt'ning too faſt, is fall'n within our ambuſh;
And we may cut them off without defence.

CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

Fall on 'em inſtantly.

BRUTUS.

Hold, CASSIUS, hold,
And ſpare your fellow-citizens at mercy.

CASSIUS.

The death of theſe will make the day our own.

BRUTUS.

'Twill rather make the reſt more deſperate.
Conſider, CASSIUS, they are *Romans* all.

CASSIUS.

So much the worſe, fighting againſt their country.

BRUTUS.

Alas! they do but follow wicked leaders,
And are our countrymen, with all their faults;
Kindred, nay friends, perhaps, to thee or me.

CASSIUS.

Thy tender nature will undo us all.

BRUTUS.

Good CASSIUS, let me over-rule in this,
And you in all things elſe ſhall govern me.
Order our ſoldiers not to kill a man, [*To* LUCILIUS.
But ſeize them gently, as your future friends.
Oh! CASSIUS, what a pleaſure 'tis to ſave
Romans from falling in a ſhameful cauſe!

CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

I can no longer contradict my BRUTUS,
Your mercy is ſo moving; yet I own
This battle never was approv'd by me:
For I would ne'er have ventur'd at one blow
So great a ſtake as all our liberties;
But rather have prolong'd th' important war.
I uſe to ſlight preſages; but of late,
My mind, I know not how, foreboding ill,
Spite of my reaſon, feels a drooping ſadneſs,
And by its gloomy light foreſees misfortune.

BRUTUS.

In ſuch a cauſe it were a fault to fe[illegible];
Elſe, CASSIUS, I might have ſome[illegible]
For CÆSAR's ghoſt appear'd to me laſt night,
At all his gaping wounds breathing revenge;
And when I would have reaſon'd with it, vaniſh'd.

CASSIUS.

Alas! good BRUTUS, what can be in that,
But an effect of melancholy fumes?
A dark and diſmal picture lively drawn
By dreaming fancy, tho' we think we wake?
Our ſect believes no ſpirits; if there be,
At leaſt, if they are ſuch as PLATO fancies,
Thoſe purer beings, who behold our cauſe,
Thoſe demi-gods will ſure encourage virtue,
And give their fellow-creatures juſt aſſiſtance.

Thus

[illegible]s, in the midſt of ſlaughter we ſhall find
Ten thouſand airy legions on our ſide,
Sent to our aid, as heav'n's auxiliaries.

Enter LUCILIUS, *with an officer of the other army.*

LUCILIUS.

My lord, your gen'rous orders were obey'd,
And ſee the juſt ſucceſs! this worthy tribune,
Won by your mercy to thoſe other ſoldiers,
[illegible] join us with a valiant band,
Hoping they never will be foes to BRUTUS.

OFFICER.

Such [illegible] no army to ſupport it;
It vanquiſhes beyond the reach of force,
And makes our very minds yield due ſubmiſſion.

BRUTUS.

Submiſſion only ſhould be paid to heav'n,
And I muſt bluſh to hear it from a *Roman.*
We ſcarce have in this little ſpan of life
Sufficient time for exerciſe of virtue;
We ſhould do ill to loſe the leaſt occaſion.
Let all his cohort charge with our chief legion.
Such a deſertion is a timely ſervice.

OFFICER.

Your approbation is our higheſt aim:
And this day we'll deſerve it.

BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

'Tis not doubted:
Your country's freedom will excite your valour.
Let him have rank among our chief commanders.
[*Exit Officer with* VARIUS *and* TITINIUS.

SCENE II.

Manent CASSIUS *and* BRUTUS.

CASSIUS.

The fight is well begun, mo[illegible] BRUTUS:
And may the reſt be ſtill ſo favo[illegible]ble,
That we may lengthen out our li[illegible]
In all the peaceful joys of love and friendſhip.
But, ſince the chance of war is moſt uncertain,
'Tis wiſdom to provide againſt the worſt:
Which is, our parting, if we loſe the battle,
Never to meet again: in ſuch a caſe
What is my deareſt friend reſolv'd to do?

BRUTUS.

I am, alas! ſo weary of a world,
All full of faults and follies, I would leave it:
But that to me it ſeems a want of ſpirit
To ſhrink from life for fear of future ill.
'Tis to diſtruſt the juſtice of the gods,
Or elſe their pow'r; and is, in my opinion,

Not

[illegible]ourage, but a bold diſguiſe for fear.
With patience arm'd, I'll bear the blows of fortune.

CASSIUS.

Then deareſt BRUTUS, you can be content
To wear a chain; nay, what is yet much worſe,
To ſee great *Rome* as much a ſlave as you?

BRUTUS.

O never, never come that fatal day!
The very ſound offends. Oh! you have nam'd
The only thing, ye gods! I cannot bear.
When e'er we ſend that ſummons, 'tis my laſt.
And therefore, leſt we ne'er ſhould meet again,
Here let us take our everlaſting leave.

CASSIUS.

For ever, and for ever, farewel, BRUTUS!
After this famous day, we ſhall be victors,
Or elſe beyond the ſenſe of being vanquiſh'd.

BRUTUS.

For ever, and for ever, farewel, CASSIUS!
'Twill be with pleaſure if we meet hereafter.
If not, this parting is our greateſt pain.

[*Exeunt ſeverally.*

SCENE

SCENE III.

Juſt as CASSIUS *is going off, enter* TITINIUS *haſtily, and ſtops him.*

TITINIUS.

The army of MARC ANTONY appears,
Fearleſs, and forward to attempt your camp.

CASSIUS.

Sure, 'tis impoſſible: tho' brave to raſhneſs,
He is a ſoldier of too great experience;
I cannot hope for ſuch a fault in him.
'Tis ſafer to beſtride the angry ocean,
Than offer to aſſault a *Roman* camp.
We'll ſoon correct this inſolent ANTONY,
And cruſh the bold attempt. [*Exit* CASSIUS.

A Charge is ſounded.

Re-enter CASSIUS, *with* TITINIUS, PINDARUS *and other Officers.*

CASSIUS.

Their proſp'rous raſhneſs terrifies our men,
Who never fear'd before: I doubt all's loſt;
The liberty of *Rome* is gone for ever.
I'll periſh with it, or redeem the day.
TITINIUS, oh! make haſte, fly tow'rd thoſe troops;
Diſcover quickly if they are our friends.
[*Exit* TITINIUS.

Go,

PINDARUS, get on the riſing ground,
My ſight, thou know'ſt, is ſhort) and take a view
Quite round the field.

PINDARUS *goes up the hill, then calls to* CASSIUS.

PINDARUS.

Hoa, my good lord!

CASSIUS.

What now?

PINDARUS.

TITINIUS is ſeiz'd on by the foe.

CASSIUS.

Oh, he is taken, and they ſhout for joy.

[CASSIUS *goes alſo to view.*

Come down, come down;
Oh, I have liv'd to ſee my beſt friend loſt!
And by own procurement! PINDARUS,
I took thee pris'ner once, and ſpar'd thy life;
All the return I aſk, is, now take mine.

[PINDARUS *turns away weeping.*

I am thy general, and maſter too;
Yet I have us'd thee as becomes a friend:
A friend will not deny my laſt requeſt.
Kill me with this; with this I ſlew the tyrant.

[CASSIUS *preſents him his dagger.*

PINDARUS.

Is there neceſſity?

CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

Thou ſee'ſt there is.
Diſpatch it quickly, while I turn my face.

PINDARUS.

Then farewel, worthy CASSIUS.

[PINDARUS *kills himſelf.*

CASSIUS.

What, gone before me? Did I need example?
For ſhame now CASSIUS, do thy own laſt work;
PINDARUS leads the honourable way.

[*Falls on his ſword.*

SCENE IV.

Enter TITINIUS, *meeting one of* CASSIUS's *Officers juſt entering at the other door.*

TITINIUS,

BRUTUS with chearful news greets CAIUS CASSIUS;
And, having broke the forces of OCTAVIUS,
Is haſting hither to relieve his friend.

OFFICER.

Alas! he comes too late, ſee there lies CASSIUS!

Enter BRUTUS *with Officers.*

BRUTUS.

Is CASSIUS on the ground? O my dear friend!

[*Runs to* CASSIUS.

I came to fill thy ears with pleaſing news;
But ſuch a ſight has turn'd my joy to grief.

CASSIUS.

CASSIUS.

What! has my feeble hand made me be taken?
Is CASSIUS to become the ſcorn of ANTONY?
[*Riſing a little, believing it to be* ANTONY.

BRUTUS.

Rather the grief of ev'ry worthy *Roman.*
What curſed hand has ſlain my deareſt friend?

CASSIUS.

What do I hear, and ſee? Is BRUTUS there?
A pris'ner too?

BRUTUS.

The gods forbid that, CASSIUS!
Look up and ſee thy mournful friend victorious.

CASSIUS.

Have you then ſav'd the liberty of *Rome?*
I aſk no more, and die with full content.
But yet I leave my JUNIA behind:
Oh, ſtill be tender of that beſt of women!
In being kind to her, remember me.
[*Dies in his arms.*

BRUTUS.

Remember thee! who can forget thy worth?
With a dead friend, diſputes are all forgot,
And what is tender takes up all the mind;
Grief only thinks on that which moſt promotes it:
[*Turns to his officers.*
And oh! I long to give my ſorrow vent;

But our dear country now claims all my care.
Summon our ſoldiers, that I may with praiſe
Keep up that ſpirit which has fir'd their ſouls.

Enter a confuſed multitude of ſoldiers.

Hail, fellow-ſoldiers, worthy of that cauſe
For which you fight ſo well. Your actions paſt
Urge you to more: be your own great example.
On far unequal terms theſe armies meet;
They fight to make ambition tyranny,
And themſelves ſlaves; their vict'ry is their ruin.
But if for this one day you can ſubmit
To one who but commands you for your ſakes;
(Now proud to lead, while you are pleas'd to follow)
You ev'ry one ſhall be a conqueror,
And equal to your general, who ſeeks
No other triumph but his country's freedom.
End but that work, and then to foreign wars.
There's no man here, but may by merit hope
To lead an army, and have me his ſoldier.

Acclamations of applauſe.

Let prodigal ANTONIUS promiſe treaſures,
Wrench'd from hard hands of wretched lab'ring
ſwains,
Who lift them up to heav'n to call down vengeance.
I can out-bid him, ſpite of all his riches:

Hark

Hark to the pleaſing ſound! 'tis liberty!
That only nam'd, I need to ſay no more.

[*Exeunt ſoldiers ſhouting.*

SCENE V.

A trumpet ſounds mournfully.

BRUTUS.

Silence thoſe diſmal notes of CASSIUS' death;
There is no need of ſounds to raiſe true ſorrow;
And it will chear the foe to hear us mourn.
Oh CASSIUS! what a loſs art thou to *Rome!*

[*Stooping down to the dead body.*

Trumpet ſounds again mournful. Enter VARIUS.

VARIUS.

'Tis with a trembling hand I ſhew theſe letters;
Your grief for CASSIUS, will, alas! be loſt:
Like rivers in the ocean, ſwallow'd up
In ſadder news.

BRUTUS.

Speak, is my PORTIA well?
What! make no anſwer? then 'tis ſo indeed.
In ſaying nothing, thou haſt told me all.

VARIUS.

Here is the ſad account.

[*Holds the letter to* BRUTUS.

BRUTUS.

Oh, read it, read it.

VARIUS.

" VARIUS, I muſt unwillingly inform you, [*Reading.*

" That PORTIA, grieving for her huſband's abſence,
" Had mourn'd herſelf into a raging fever;
" In which, becauſe ſhe fancy'd he was dead,
" She (none ſuſpecting) ſwallow'd burning coals,
" So dy'd with mournful clamours for her BRUTUS."

BRUTUS.

Enough, enough. O ye immortal gods!
I'll not complain of you, but of myſelf;
For ſure I am the very worſt of men,
Since you think fit to make me the moſt wretched.
How all my tears are on a ſudden ſtopt!
Something I feel within, that weighs me down;
And I muſt ſink.

VARIUS.

Good Sir, be comforted.

BRUTUS.

Oh never, never.
Had'ſt thou beheld her with my weeping eyes,
When tenderly we took our lateſt leave;
How her love pleaded, and her beauty mov'd;
When, all diſſolv'd in grief, her mournful looks
She fix'd on mine! Oh never talk of comfort.

Comfort!

Comfort! dear PORTIA, if ever I ſeek it,
May then——alas! I cannot curſe myſelf,
Heav'n knows, I am already ſo unhappy.

Enter LUCILIUS *haſtily.*

LUCILIUS.

The enemy once more is coming on:
ANTONY leads them out of CASSIUS' camp,
And gathers, as he goes, the large remains
Of the new-routed army of OCTAVIUS.
I'll do my beſt to ſtop them in their march.

BRUTUS.

ANTONIUS, and his army! alas! VARIUS;
What's that, or victory itſelf, to me?

VARIUS.

But yet our country ſhould not be forgotten.

BRUTUS.

Oh! no: I'll bear about this heavy heart:
Yet, when I ſtruggle moſt, it weighs me down.

VARIUS.

But where is, Sir, your wonted reſolution?

BRUTUS.

Gone, VARIUS, gone for ever with my PORTIA.

VARIUS.

Then, farewel all the liberty of *Rome!*

BRUTUS.

The liberty of *Rome!* The thought of that
Has rous'd me up—yet one ſigh more for PORTIA—
Rome yet ſhall have my cares: but oh! my friend
May this be the laſt battle among *Romans!*
It grieves my ſoul to ſee this civil ſlaughter.
Fain I would live to leave my country free,
And with my dying eyes behold her proſper.
Elſe I have done too much; and CÆSAR's death
Too ſharp a med'cine, if it does not cure.
'Twas cutting off a limb ev'n from myſelf,
And, oh! I now begin to feel the maim.
But 'tis too late, and we muſt now look forwards—
Command our men to ſpread on both the wings,
Leſt they encompaſs us with greater numbers:
The troops we routed of OCTAVIUS
Will hardly have the heart to rally more. [*Exeunt.*

After they have ſounded a battle for ſome time, enter LUCILIUS *and another officer.*

LUCILIUS.

All's loſt! ambition triumphs over virtue.

OFFICER.

'Tis not our fault, but fate's: did we not charge
With fierceneſs fit to fight for all the world?
Firſt, all our darts we flung away deſpis'd,
Uncertain weapons of remoter war,
And ruſh'd on nearer with a ſurer ſword;

As

As if each common ſoldier were a BRUTUS,
Rome at their hearts, and glory in their minds.

LUCILIUS.

But what is valour, when ſo overmatch'd
By elder troops, and much ſuperior numbers?
Yet no one yielded, while ten thouſand dy'd;
Each call'd for death as faſt as e'er he fell,
And ſtill by ill-tim'd pity was refus'd,
We only fought to die, and they to ſave us:
Which BRUTUS then perceiving, left the field,
And fled not from their fury, but their mercy.

Enter VENTIDIUS *with a company of ſoldiers.*

VENTIDIUS.

Purſue them cloſe, and on your lives ſpare BRUTUS.

LUCILIUS.

Stop then your chaſe, and lead me to ANTONIUS.
I might have 'ſcap'd, but BRUTUS ſcorns to fly.

SOLDIER.

He's taken, he is taken.

[*They give a great ſhout, and carry out* LUCILIUS, *whom they ſuppoſe to be* BRUTUS.

[*Exeunt omnes.*

SCENE

SCENE VI.

Enter BRUTUS, *and* TITINIUS, *with ſome officers.*

BRUTUS.

Ye worthy few, who with unuſual faith
Quit not a friend whom fortune has forſaken;
Reſt your tir'd bodies on this bank a while:
Where like a ſhipwreck'd merchant I appear,
Gath'ring the dear remains of my loſt fortunes.

OFFICER.

Oh, who can judge the councils of the gods!
[*They all ſit down.*
Behold, the beſt of men is made a prey
To boundleſs wildneſs, and unjuſt ambition.

BRUTUS.

That wild ambition but too often proſpers:
Yet ſure the gods know better far than we,
How to diſpoſe the ruling of mankind.
If they will have (which yet ſeems wondrous ſtrange)
Injuſtice to ſucceed, and virtue ſuffer;
Our part is only to ſubmit with rev'rence.
'Tis time, 'tis time that *Rome* ſhould be at reſt.
[*He whiſpers each of them.*

FIRST OFFICER.

Not for the world.

SECOND

SECOND OFFICER.

The mighty gods forbid!

THIRD OFFICER.

May my hand wither firſt!

FIRST OFFICER.

What did he whiſper?

THIRD OFFICER.

He earneſtly intreated me to kill him.

FIRST OFFICER.

He mov'd the ſame to me.

TITINIUS.

How is that noble ſoul o'erwhelm'd with anguiſh,
Not for his own, but for his country's ruin!

BRUTUS.

Romans, for ſhame ſhew not ſuch childiſh pity.
Think you I am ſo fond of painful life,
[*He riſes haſtily.*
That my faint hand ſhould tremble at my cure?
Why then refuſe to do this laſt good office,
Which I, for want of friends, muſt do myſelf?
Nay, if my life could yet but ſerve my country,
Tho' rack'd with griefs, the very hopes of that
Would, like ſtrong cordials, force me to endure it.
But lawleſs empire rules! what then remains
But death, or, worſe than death, ignoble bondage?
Which if my ſoul can ne'er ſubmit to bear,

Pardon, good heav'n, my not enduring life
On ſuch a hard condition!—Sacred virtue!
Thou deity that all the good adore!
Why haſt thou caſt me off, and giv'n ſucceſs
To thy own foes, and mine? I follow'd thee
Ev'n thro' the blood of CÆSAR, whom I lov'd,
And who lov'd me. Ye pow'rs immortal! know
With what a heavy heart, and troubled mind,
I help'd my country by ſo harſh a means:
But I moſt gladly make thee this amends—
[CÆSAR's *ghoſt appears and vaniſhes.*
Oh CÆSAR, CÆSAR! therefore reſt appeas'd;
I did not kill thee half ſo willingly. [*Kills himſelf.*

Enter ANTONY, DOLABELLA, VENTIDIUS, *&c.*

ANTONY.

The blow is giv'n, and we are come too late.
[*A great ſhout of ſoldiers bringing in* LUCILIUS.

SOLDIER.

Rewards, and triumph! we have brought you BRUTUS.

LUCILIUS.

No, ANTONY: the gods forbid that BRUTUS
Should ever be a pris'ner! by aſſuming
His name, I here have ſtopp'd their hot purſuit.

ANTONY.

This is not BRUTUS, but a worthy prize:
For you have brought a friend, and not a foe.

Youth,

Youth, I admire thy virtue; be to me,
As thou haſt been to him who now lies there.

[LUCILIUS *ſtarts, ſees the body of* BRUTUS, *and kneels down by it.*

Oh BRUTUS, I am robb'd of half my triumph;
To thy moſt gen'rous ſoul I ow'd my life,
And fain I would have taken kind revenge;
For, 'tis a debt lies heavy on me now.
Riſe, worthy *Roman*, do not mourn in vain.

[LUCILIUS *riſes.*

LUCILIUS.

Yield all ye heroes of immortal name,
Whoſe ſhining miſchiefs only raiſe your fame:
If public virtue well be underſtood,
Here lies the greateſt man that e'er was good.

DOLABELLA.

Yet the juſt gods a righteous judgment ſend;
He lov'd his country, but he kill'd his friend.

4848

The End of the firſt VOLUME.

00044920

Digitized with financial assistance from the
Government of Maharashtra
on 15 June, 2016